

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

Chap. _____ Copyright No. _____

Shelf _____

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

Mental Index of the Bible

And a Cosmic Use of Association

BY REV. S. C. THOMPSON

FUNK & WAGNALLS COMPANY

NEW YORK AND LONDON

1900

M

3
3
3
3
3

TWO COPIES RECEIVED.

Library of Congress,
Office of the

APR 30 1900

Register of Copyrights.

Q. 3539

SECOND COPY, *Feb. 7, 1900*

BS 534

.T56

61524

Copyright, 1900, by

FUNK & WAGNALLS COMPANY

[Printed in the United States]

LC Control Number



tmp96 025242

CONTENTS.

Introduction	v
------------------------	---

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Genesis	17	Ecclesiastes	93
Exodus	21	Song of Solomon	95
Leviticus	25	Isaiah	96
Numbers	27	Jeremiah	109
Deuteronomy	31	Lamentations	117
Joshua	36	Ezekiel	118
Judges	39	Daniel	122
Ruth	42	Hosea	123
I. Samuel	43	Joel	125
II. Samuel	47	Amos	126
I. Kings	50	Obadiah	127
II. Kings	54	Jonah	128
I. Chronicles	58	Micah	129
II. Chronicles	61	Nahum	130
Ezra	66	Habakkuk	131
Nehemiah	67	Zephaniah	132
Esther	69	Haggai	133
Job	70	Zechariah	134
Psalms	74	Malachi	137
Proverbs	82		

CONTENTS.

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

<p>Matthew 138</p> <p>Mark 145</p> <p>Luke 149</p> <p>John 157</p> <p>Mnemonic Harmony of the Gospels:</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;">A. Index 162</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;">B. Harmony 169</p> <p>Acts 196</p> <p>Epistles 202</p> <p>Romans 203</p> <p>I. Corinthians 206</p> <p>II. Corinthians 208</p> <p>Galatians 210</p> <p>Ephesians 211</p> <p>Phillippians 213</p>	<p>Colossians 214</p> <p>I. Thessalonians 216</p> <p>II. Thessalonians 217</p> <p>I. Timothy 218</p> <p>II. Timothy 219</p> <p>Titus 220</p> <p>Philemon 221</p> <p>Hebrews 222</p> <p>James 225</p> <p>I. Peter 227</p> <p>II. Peter 229</p> <p>I. John 231</p> <p>II. John 233</p> <p>III. John 234</p> <p>Jude 235</p> <p>Revelation 236</p>
---	---

APPENDIXES.

A.—Order of the Books of the Bible	245
B.—The Ten Commandments	240
C.—The Twelve Apostles and Names given in the Gospels	259
D.—Judges and Rulers up to the time of the Kings	251
Kings of Israel	252
Kings of Judah	253
Bible Chronology	254

INTRODUCTION.

It is a general axiom that mental power grows with exercise. But time and strength are limited, and one faculty may develop at the expense of another. Thus an abnormal memorizer may be weak otherwise, or a deep reasoner may be troubled with a weak or treacherous memory. But whatever the power of memory may be, its large usefulness depends on system. Everybody "mnemonicizes"—consciously or unconsciously—but most do it in a fragmentary, unsystematic way. Objection to systematic memory is no more reasonable than objection to alphabets, mathematics, or labor-saving tools. Of course, simplicity should be a chief aim.

It is another maxim that natural memory rests on association of ideas. Experience and all mental scientists tell us that. All systems of memory helps must depend, in some way, on association. That is, a thing not easily remembered must be associated in mind with something easily remembered. So with a number of things, or a series in required order.

As memory works by association, there is some diffi-

culty in recollecting the less connected heads, illustrations, etc., of discourse; a difficulty increased by the embarrassment of public delivery. A mnemonic system used from the time of ancient Greece, which may be called the topological method, still seems to be the readiest help in discourse, because a familiar locality and concrete objects can be most easily kept before the mind's eye. The greatest difficulty—one which even the ablest minds experience—is to remember dates and other numbers, because figures are arbitrary, disconnected, hard to associate. The system commonly used for dates and numbers is the phonetic, in which each figure is made to stand for a certain sound. Marvels, not otherwise possible, can be accomplished by this method. But what discourages most persons who learn it is that the words for nearly all numbers are so few—limited to certain sounds—that it is exceptional when apt, easy, and natural associations can be made. To appreciate how limited the phonetic system is, we have but to note how many other kinds of association there are: *e. g.*, those of color, shape, size, likeness, contrast, time, place, person, event, cause, and effect. The obvious step for removing this greatest difficulty and popularizing mnemonics is to *divide ALL THINGS into ten natural classes, and assign one class to each of the ten figures*. That would include all nouns or substantives and proper names, and would be the same for all lan-

guages; and it would leave the other parts of speech for multipliers, etc., when needed.

The simplest classification and order would seem to be that of nature, of the Bible, and school books.

It is worth noting, by the way, that besides assisting memory, the practice of mental association helps the other faculties, *e. g.*, the poetic and scientific imagination, which sees likenesses, contrasts, and distinctions, and the logical, which notes cause and effect; and in general it helps the mind to get from the poverty of an apparently isolated object, fact, or thought into the rich branches, trunks, and roots of related truths—a faculty so essential to thinkers, speakers, and writers.

The whole of the following system is contained in a few lines. In practice it will prove simpler than it may appear to some at first.

CLASSIFICATION.

1. Inorganic matter.
2. Things made from inorganic matter (except things built).
3. Plant kingdom.
4. Things made from vegetable material (except things built).
5. Zoological kingdom.
6. Things commonly said to be built or excavated.
7. Geographical proper names.
8. Personal proper names.
9. Human classes.
10. Abstract nouns.

To fix the above in mind easily and at once, take

some example of each class similar in sound to its figure. As: One world, two tools, three trees, four oars, five vipers, six cities, seven Severns, eight Abels, nine knights, ten tendencies.

For those of limited education a few examples of the above classes will make the method readily understood:

1. *Inorganic*. Astronomical bodies (sun, earth, etc.), physical divisions (continent, mountain, river, etc.), gases, minerals, ores, etc.

2. *Things Manufactured from the Above*. Tools, machines, ornaments, wares, etc., made chiefly from metal, except things "built." (See 6.)

3. *Trees, Plants, and their Parts* (root, limb, thorn, fruit, etc.).

4. *Wooden Articles*, and things made from vegetable products (furniture, wine, linen, etc.), except things "built." (See 6.)

5. *Beasts, Birds, Fishes, Reptiles, and Insects*. Their parts (horn, sting, fin, etc.), and animal products (milk, honey, ivory, leather, etc.).

6. *Things "Built," or Excavated* (as distinguished from things said to be made). City, road, ship, mine, tomb, etc.

7. *Geographical Proper Names*. Asia, Nile, etc.

8. *Personal Proper Names*. Adam, etc.

9. *Human Classes*. Offices, callings, ranks, degrees, etc., *e. g.*, king, carpenter, rabbi, son, traveler, etc.

10. *Abstract Nouns.* Love, philosophy, battle, might, etc.

Use broad common sense in classifying. *E. g.*, world, country, field, contain a variety of things; but they consist in the main of inorganic matter.

Always apply the *literal*, not the figurative, sense, except, of course, in class 10, which is unmistakably abstract.

So abundant are the things to select from that the few things about which some may doubt as to class may be avoided; or, if used, they will answer for the class to which you assign them, *e. g.*, a box or chest—unless otherwise described—we should class as wood; or a chisel, strictly speaking, is metal, altho the handle be wood.

Besides the exceeding abundance from which to select apt words—enormously surpassing the old systems—all the articles, pronouns, prepositions, and conjunctions can be used, omitted, or interchanged with perfect freedom or indifference. They have no numerical value. This is a very slippery matter with the phonetic system, as these particles make slight impression on the memory. Most nouns are concrete things, and make the most vivid and lasting impression. Adjectives and verbs come next, and are used in natural association with clinching effect in this cosmic system in its flexible adaptations.

Another incalculable advantage of this system is that the *class*—not the sub-class or individual thing—is what gives the *number* to be remembered. And the class of the thing is what remains longest in memory. As with the eye, what is perceived furthest away, or receding, is the class; *e. g.*, a man, horse, or tree can be easily distinguished as a man, horse, or tree long beyond the possibility of telling who the man is or other details of the object. “Col. Guerre built a blockhouse on the Poto River,” may be taken as a mnemonic naturally associated with the settlement of a certain province. Now we might afterward forget the man’s name, or just what he built, or the name of the river; but the last thing to be forgotten would be the fact that somebody built something on some river there, and that would give the date. It will be noted, again, that the same date mnemonic will answer for all languages.

THE BIBLE.

For a number of reasons, to say nothing of religion, the Bible is the most important book in the world. In the aggregate, it is written about, preached about, spoken of, and thought of a thousand times more than any other book. And yet there is no other book in large use about which there is so much mental confusion as to textual contents. The reason is obvious. A

modern text-book is limited to one subject, written by one person or company consulting and working together, is scientifically classified, systematically arranged and developed—chronologically, if history or biography—so that, when once mastered, it stands in the mind an organic, symmetrical whole, somewhat like a tree, so that any detail at once suggests its place, and reference is easy. On the other hand the Bible is a library on a variety of subjects, written at a great variety of places and times—covering about a millennium and a half—by a great variety of men, in ancient, semitic, aphoristic, and so, relatively speaking, disconnected style.

Sacred buildings, with their parts, furnishings, and ornaments, also prescribed vestments, ordinances, days, seasons, and ceremonials in general, are partly mnemonic systems for keeping before the mind abstract and spiritual truths.

The division of the Bible into chapters and verses, tho comparatively modern and arbitrary, is indispensable for reference.

For those who have not a lifelong familiarity with the Bible contents, and wish to escape some of the distraction caused by handling a cumbrous concordance—the abridged ones are largely disappointing—it is a great advantage to have in mind a simple index with which chapters, passages, and the language of

texts can be naturally associated and readily found. Besides, and conversely, having this mental classification is like living in the presence of a classified and orderly arranged library or store. Besides the ease of ready reference, it also serves to keep alive a semi-consciousness of the general and particular contents of the whole.

THE GOSPELS.

The Gospels, the most important part of the Bible, present the greatest difficulty to one trying to remember the place and order of contents. For some things are related in only one of the Gospels, other things in only one but a different one, some in only two of the Gospels, others in a different two, some in three, others in a different three, and some in all four; and all the Gospels vary both in contents and order of arrangement. So that it would take an inordinate length of time, or almost superhuman labor, to master and remember the order and whereabouts of different parts. In selecting words for chapter numbers, so large is the range by this system, we can subdivide and still find apt words with the vowel sound *a* for St. Matthew, and so with *e*, *i*, *o*, for the other Gospels respectively. *By this simple plan we are able to recall at once which chapter or chapters of which Gospel or Gospels contain any given passage—an apparently incredible*

achievement. By sound of *a* we mean all of its sounds, as in *hay, car, hall, hat*; and any other letter or diphthong having the sound of *a*, as *ei* in *streight*. In words of more than one syllable only the accented syllable is regarded. Note that this vowel restriction in the *nouns* applies only in the Gospels.

It is possible to pick out, for criticism, some of the least apt words given in this work. But any one can see at a glance how wonderfully apt and striking the overwhelming majority of the words are. It is doubtful if by any other system we can get one hundredth part of the direct and natural association afforded by this.

RULE FOR CHAPTER NUMBERS.

Use the NOUN CLASSIFICATION for the ten digits or units. An *Adjective* with the *a* sound adds 10 to the noun number; one with the *e* sound, 20; the *i* sound, 30; *o*, 40; *u*, 50. *E. g.*: Tree, 3; Tall Tree, 13; Green Tree, 23; Little Tree, 33; Old Tree, 43; Burning Tree, 53.

The few chapters above 60 in Is. and Ezek. will come under the rule for the Psalms, *viz.*, a second adjective adds 50.

A special sub-rule for the Psalms, for the Gospels, and for the Epistles, is given at the beginning of those divisions.

Besides the words given in the following work, others equaling the same numbers may be preferred and used. Often many apt ones are available for the same passage, and so far from confusing they will strengthen the association.

RULE FOR USING THE MNEMONICS.

Associate in memory the contents of the chapter or passage with the words in HEAVY-FACED type. The *Nouns*—with the *Adjectives* when above 10—give the *Chapter*. The first letter of the *Verb* or main predicate word indicates the *book*. Sometimes duplicates are given in parentheses, to be used instead of or in addition to the first if desired. In italics are suggested helps for the young, whenever the connection is not too plain to need it.

To those tolerably familiar with the Bible, many passages suggest the book by the style and contents. In such cases one need not trouble to remember the book words, and the mnemonic will be the briefer, tho they may serve as additional clinchers to the chapter words, if desired.

TYPOGRAPHY.

Heavy-faced type is used for the main mnemonic *Nouns* (subjects), *Adjectives* (or subject qualifiers), and *Verbs* (main words of the predicate).

Plain type for Duplicate mnemonics (these are put in parentheses). Also plain type for words immediately connected with the mnemonic words. Such have no numerical value, as articles, pronouns, auxiliaries, parts of the verb to be, etc.

CAPITAL LETTERS begin the mnemonic *Nouns* and *Adjectives*—both heavy-faced and the duplicates. But the mnemonic *Verbs* or predicates are not capitalized.

Italics for all purely explanatory or suggestive additional words—within or without the parentheses. Sometimes more than one heavy-faced mnemonic is given. These are such as serve rather to complete the idea covering the passage, than as mere duplicates.

VERSE NUMBERING.

When a mnemonic covers a whole chapter, verse numbers are omitted as unnecessary, and the mnemonic comes directly after the chapter number. But if part of the chapter is unconnected in idea, the chapter is broken up and every part is indicated by the first and last verses—a dash between.

Sometimes there is a passage which, while so connected as to come under the whole, is yet so special or important as to justify a special additional mnemonic; as, *e. g.*, the Melchisedek episode. All such cases are

put after the chapter or larger passage in which they have been already included.

There are some verses with no very apparent connection with context, and also so relatively unimportant as not to call for a special mnemonic, unless we go into the voluminousness of a verbal concordance. Of course, one can analyze indefinitely, and mnemonicize for special purposes.

BOOK WORDS.

The book is indicated by the first letter of the predicate word—almost always a verb purely, rarely a predicate qualifier with the verb to be, *i. e.*, always the *chief word* of the predicate. The verb to be is not considered, being simply auxiliary.

The letter, for most of the books, is the first letter of the book's name. The exceptions are where the first letter is meager in words for the size and scope of the book; then the next available letter of the book's name is used. It will be noticed that the letters of the second books follow the letters of first books. S. and A. in Sam.; I. and G. in Kings, and C. and H. in Chron.

A Mental Index of the Bible

GENESIS.

I. The **Earth** (World, Waters, Firmament, Land, Sun, Moon, Stars) was **generated**. II. **Hoes** (Spade, Mattock) **grub**. III. **Trees** (Fruit) **grow**. IV. A **Cane** (Club) is **grasped**. V. The **Phenix** **glowed**. *Survival, long life*. VI. The **Ark** **grew** (gathered, glided). VII. **Mesopotamia** **gulfed** (gurgled *with water*, glows *with heat*). VIII. **Noah** **goes forth**. IX. 1-7. **Increasers** (Multipliers) **grow** (generate), (Subduers govern, Murderers are gibbeted). 8-17. **Covenanters** (Bowmen) **grasp**. 18-29. **Drunkards** **grovel**. X. **Genealogy** is **given** (gathers, generalizes). XI. 1-9. **Flat Plains** are **grassy** (Sandy Slime is gathered). 10-32. **Flat** (Family) **Strata** **grows**, *Successive generations* (Many, Manifold, Sands, Dust, gather, gravitate, *Biblical figure for increased descendants*). XII. 1-9. The **Traveler's Compass** **guides**. 10-20. The **Marriage Ring** should **guard against such mistakes**. XIII. **Larger Pas-**

tures (Grazing Grass) were given. XIV. 1-16. Rallied Standards gathered. 17-24. Abandoned (Scattered) Bags (Boxes) are gathered (given). 18-20. Sacred Bread and Wine are given. XV. The Halved Carcasses (Beasts) were guarded *from the fowls*. (Scared away Fowls go.) XVI. Vacant Rooms are garnished. *During Hagar's absence?* XVII. Fair (Happy, Inhabited) Canaan was granted (guaranteed). XVIII. 1-8. Waiting (Gracious, Faithful, Patient) Abraham greeted *the visitors*. 9-15. Laughing Sarah gasped (grasped *not the divine purpose or power*). 16-33. Praying (Patient) Abraham goes on (grows bold) *in his intercession* (is granted *the terms of his prayer*). XIX. Abandoned (Bad, Base, Shameless, Degraded, Depraved) Sinners go under (gangrene *society*, grieve *God*). XX. False Pretenses guard not (grace not). XXI. Fresh Water gladdens (gratifies). *See vv. 14, 15, 19, 25.* XXII. The Ready (Elevated, Descending) Knife is grasped (gleams, glitters). XXIII. Weeping Willows grace (grow by) *burying places*. XXIV. Wedding Rebecs gladden. *Wedding of Rebekah.* XXV. 1-18. Disinherited Creatures go away. 7-10. The Senile Body gives out, up (is gathered *to the grave*). 19-28. Contending Creatures grapple. 29-34. A Greedy Creature grasps. XXVI. 1-6. The Empty Larder (Pantry, Barn) goads *to emigration*.

6-11. The **Envied** (Suspected) **House** is guarded. 12-35. **Fresh** (Eastern) **Wells** govern *the situation, movements*. XXVII. **Treacherous Venice** grasped *eastern treasures. Treachery and venison*. XXIX. **Earned Wives** were gained. XXX. **Frequent** (increased) **Births** of children and cattle give *increased responsibility*. XXXI. 1-42. The **Visited** (Pilgrim, Rifled) **Land** had gained *by Jacob's sojourn*. 43-55. The **Dividing** (Mizpah) **Stones** guard *the covenant*. XXXII. 1-23. **Divided** (Silver) **Bands** gird, *vv. 7-10. 24-32. A Divine Crown* guerdons (Silver Medals, Prizes are given) *wrestlers*. XXXIII. 1-15. The **Divided** (Rival) **Branches** (Scions) are gathered. *Family Reconciliation. 16-20. Simple* (Kitchen) **Shallots** give *the Sound of Shalem*. XXXIV. **Dining Tables** groan. *Dinah*. XXXV. 1-15. The **Flying Beetle** goes. *Bethel of Jacob's flight. 16-29. Dying and Surviving Bodies* are gathered *in this passage*. XXXVI. A **Wide House** to gather *Esau's family*. XXXVII. **Conspiring Dothan** (Ishmaelitic Gilead. Buying Egypt) **gets** (grabs, grasps) *Joseph*. XXXVIII. **Wicked Er, Onan and Sly Tamar** glory *in their own shame*. XXXIX. The **Innocent Prisoner** is guarded. XL. **Inspired Dreams** (Interpretations) guide. XLI. The **Whole** (Poor, Foodless) **Land** is governed by *Joseph*. XLII. The **Whole** (Stolen) **Money** goes back home. XLIII.

More Corn must be got (gone after, ground). XLIV. The **Opened** (Exposed) **Sack** (Bag) gets *them into trouble*. XLV. **Whole Flocks** (Loaded Beasts, Asses) to go. XLVI. The **Whole House** goes. XLVII. 1-12. **Goodly Goshen** is given. 13-26. **Poor** (Bought up, Mortgaged) **Egypt** goes to (is gained by) *Pharaoh*. 27-31. Not **Ungodly Egypt** (but Old, his Own Hebron) must get (garner, guard) *his body*. XLVIII. **Old Jacob** grows *feeble, sick*. (Both, Adopted, Ephraim and Manasseh get *his blessing*.) XLIX. The **Old** (Going) **Patriarch** (Prophet) gives *his blessing*. L. 1-14. An **Imposing Funeral** (Sorrowful Mourning) goes *up from Egypt to Canaan*. 15-26. **Another Death** (Embalming. The Closing Record) is given.

EXODUS.

I. **Sands** (Dust, Stars) **Express** *multitude*. II. 1-10. The **Knife** is **escaped**; and **Money** (the Crown) **engages** (employs) *a nurse*. 11-22. The **Sword** **endangers** *those who take it* (is escaped by *flight*). 23-25. Their **Chains** **elicit** (engage) *God's compassion*. III. The **Bush** **engages** (elicits, excites, electrifies) *Moses*. IV. The **Rod** **Emboldened** *Moses*. V. **Beasts** **endured** *not heavier burdens, bondage*. VI. 1-13, 28-30. **Thrones** **exist** by (end, endure, expire, evade not) *Jehovah*. 14-27. **Houses** are **enumerated**. VII. 1-7. **Egypt** shall **experience** (exemplify, not evade, escape). 8-13. **Rhodes** **embodies** (expresses) *rods*. 14-25. The **Nile** was **ensanguined** (extends through, enriches, *Egypt*). VIII. **Pest-lozzy** **expresses** *backward, a lot of pests*. (Pharaoh entomologized.) IX. 1-7. **Cattlemen** (Herdsman) **experience** (escape not). 8-12. The **People** are **excoriated**. 13-35. **Meteorologists** **explain** *hail in hot seasons or climates*. X. 1-20. A **Plague** (the Invasion) **entered** *by the east wind*. 21-29. **Darkness** **envelopes** (embraces, enshrouds) *Egypt*. XI. **Gathering Clouds** **exhort**, *Warnings of the death blow*. XII. The **Passing** (Passover) **Sword** **ex-**

ecutes (excepts *the obedient*). XIII. 1, 2, 11-13. **Balsamic Firs** (Furze) **exude** (express) *First born*. 3-16. **Grateful Forget-me-nots** (Paschal Wheat) **emblemize**. 17-20. **Dangerous** (Rank, Adjacent, Pagan) **Hedges** (Woods, Plants) **exclude** *travelers, immigrants*. 19. **Transplanted Boneset** is **esteemed as a remedy**. 20-22. **Clambering Plants** **embrace** (entwine) *pillars*. XIV. The **Fatal Rod** was **extended**. (The Pagan Standards were engulfed.) XV. 1-21. **Happy** (Escaped) **Larks** (Birds) **exult**. 22-27. **Watered Flocks** **encamp**. XVI. An **Unfailing** (Daily) **Larder** (Pantry, Storehouse) is **ensured**. XVII. 1-7. **Famishing** (Clamoring) **Rephidim** **exhausts** *strength, patience*. 8-16. **Warring** (Battling) **Rephidim** is **encountered**. XVIII. **Happy Jethro** **exults** (also explains *how Moses should judge the people*.) XIX. 1-6. **National** (Racial) **Priests** were **established** (exceptional). 7-25. **Gazing** (Amazed, Awed) **People** and **Priests** are **excluded**. XX. 1-23. The **Great Commandments** are **enunciated**. 24-26. **Animal Sacrifices** are **enjoined**. XXI. 1-11. **Free Countries** **exclude** *slavery*. 12-27. **Reckless Countries** **endanger** *life and limb*. 28-36. **Beef Ranges** are **expected** to be *dangerous, guarded*. XXII. 1-15. **Heavy Locks** (Ready Weapons) **ensure** *against theft, 1-4, 7, 8, 12; trespass, 5, 6; entrusted property, 7-13; borrowed property, 14, 15*.

16, 17. **Pretty** (New) **Jewels** (Money) **entice** *maids*.
 18-31. The **Penal** (Threatening, Avenging) **Sword**
 shall **execute** (exterminate) *witches, oppressors, usurers,*
and irreverent. XXIII. 1-8. The **Even** "Hedge" of
the law should **exemplify** (enjoin, enforce) *justice*.
 9-12, 19. **Healing Herbs** (Leaves, Plants) **emblem-**
ize *mercy*. 14-19. **Yearly Crops** should **evoke** *like*
devotion. 13, 20-33. **Heather Plants** (Seed, Weeds)
 shall be **exterminated**. XXIV. The **Receding**
 (Elevated, Heavenly) **Picture** **excludes** *all but Moses*.
 XXV. **Every** (Free) **Heart** (Hand) is **expected** to
offer for the Tabernacle. XXVI. The **Exterior** (Com-
 pleted) **Tabernacle** is **explained**. XXVII. **Expert**
 (Ingenious) **Belgium** (Bavaria, etc.) **excels** in (ex-
 ports) *such work*. XXVIII. **Priestly Aaron** shall
 be **enveloped** (embellished). XXIX. 1-35. **Priested**
Men are to **enter** *by consecration*. 36-46. **Medi-**
ating Priests shall **execute** their *office continually*.
 XXX. 1-10, 22-38. **Sweet Smells** **exhale**. 11-
 16. **Equal Ransom** is **expected** (exacted, enumer-
 ates). 17-21. **Frequent** (Priestly) **Cleansing** is
 enjoined. XXXI. 1-11. **Fine Minerals** employ
 (engage) *fine workmen*. 12-18. **Christian Countries**
 should **enjoy** (enjoin, enforce) *Sabbath rest*. XXXII.
 The **Sinful Image** **endangered** *the whole covenant*.
 XXXIII. **Hiding Trees** (Foliage, Leaves) **ex-**
cluded *the sight of the Divine presence*. *Gen. iii : 8.*

XXXIV. 1-4, 29. **Writing Tables** (Paper) enable *us to preserve records*. 5-9, 28-35. **Thick** (Thin) **Veils envelop** (enclose). 10-17. **Dividing Rails** (Cords) **exclude the profane**. 18-28. **Reiterating Pages express** (enforce) *commands already given*. *See preceding chapters.* **XXXV.** 1-3. **Tired Bodies** (Hands, Limbs, Brains, etc.) **earn** (expect) *rest on the Sabbath*. 4-29. **Willing Hearts and Hands** are **exhorted** (enter upon, engage in). 30-35. **Skilful** (Devising) **Hands** are **engaged** (enlisted, employed). **XXXVI.** The **Fitted** (Finished) **Tabernacle** is **explained** (executed). **XXXVII.** **Skilful Belgium** (Bavaria, etc.) **execute** (export) *such work, Ch. XXVII.* **XXXVIII.** **Skilful** (Devising) **Bezaleel executes**. **XXXIX.** 1-32. The **High** (Officiating) **Priest** is to be **embellished**. (The Skilful Tailor elaborates.) 13-43. The **Wise Leader** (Inspector) **examines the work**. L. The **Mighty** (Divine) **Undertaking** is **executed** (ended).

LEVITICUS.

I. A **Fire** is lighted (leaps, licks, laps). *Burnt offerings.* II. **Pans** (Plates, etc.) are **lifted**. *Meat offerings.* III. **Peas** are like *peace*, in sound. *Peace offerings.* IV. The **Cross** was **lifted**. *Sin through ignorance, Acts iii: 17.* V. **Cattle leap over fences.** *Trespass offerings.* VI. 1-7. **Courts** (Prisons) should lodge (not listen) *to liars.* 8-13. The **Altar** is not left *to go out.* 14-18. The **Bakery** must not **leaven** *the meat offering* (nor the Court be left *while the remnant is eaten*). 19-23. **Pantries** to be left *when priests are consecrated.* *The offering shall not be eaten.* *Pan.* 24-30. The **Altar loosened sin.** VII. **Jerusalem** (and Jericho, *school of priests*) **learned about all these the rest of the laws.** VIII. **Moses leads in the service** ("laid hands on") *in consecration.* IX. The **Beginners** must **learn** (lay hold, lead off). X. 1-7. **Death** (Punishment) **leaped** (was launched) *upon Nadab and Abihu.* 8-11. **Intemperance leads to sacrilege.** 9-20. The **Eating** was left. XI. All **Countries leave some creatures uneaten as unclean.** XII. The **Marriage Ring legitimizes births.** XIII. **Scaling Bark leaves the tree smoother.** *Peeling skin.* XIV. **Wash Tubs lessen disease.** XV. **Nasty**

(Tainted) **Bodies** (Skins) should be **laved**. XVI. The **Sacred Place** was left *alone unentered, except on the annual day of Atonement*. (Safe Stairs leave an escape. *Scape-goat*.) XVII. **Ensanguined Zion** was **laved** (lurid). *Blood*. XVIII. **Degraded** (Shameless) **Egyptians, Canaanites, etc., lust** (are lewd). XIX. **Careful Learners** look over the *list again* (Various Transgressors may learn again *the Laws*). XX. **Various Sins** are listed *in this Chapter*. XXI. **Clean Water** should **lustrate and illustrate** *priestly purity, Is. lii: 11*. XXII. 1-16. **Special** (Clean, Priestly) **Dishes** are **laid aside** (locked up). 17-33. The **Veterinary Knife** leaves *the creature still imperfect*. XXIII. **Festive** (Fresh) **Boughs** look *well at festivals*. XXIV. 1-4. **Beaten Oil lights**. 5-9. **Fresh Cakes** were *laid on the table*. 10-23. **Heavy** (Police) **Clubs** are **laid about, on, in fights or other scenes of violence**. XXV. **Merciful Hearts** (Animals, Creatures) **Live long** (love, lighten *burdens*). XXVI. The **Legal** (Perpetual, Threatening) **Wall of the Law** leaves *but the alternatives—protection or punishment*. XXVII. **Pledging** (Redeeming) **Sinai** (Canaan, etc.) should *live up to its vows* (shall lose *nothing*).

NUMBERS.

I. Sands (Dust, Stars) are multitudinous (mentioned *prophetically in this very matter*). II. The Compass moves *as we turn East, S. W. N. etc.* III. Leaves multiply, *Levites*. IV. Boxes (Baskets, Trunks, Bags) are moved *by porters*. V. 1-4. Bodies were moved *without the camp*. 5-31. The Belly and Thigh mortified, *if guilty*. VI. 1-21. A Monastery is maintained *for monks*. 22-27. A Platform or other elevated structure is mounted *for blessing the multitude*. VII. Versailles, Fontainebleau, etc., *with their princely furnishings*, are still maintained (managed) *by the republican government*. VIII. 1-4. Germans, etc., make (manufacture) *Lamps, candlesticks, etc.* 5-26. The Levites minister. IX. 1-5. The Worshipers muster *for the second passover*. 6-14. Absentees not to miss *the passover*. 15-23. The Pilgrims (People) moved *as the cloud moved*. X. 1-10. The Sound (Summons) musters (marshals) *the people*. 11-13. Paranæmia mistakes (misjudges) *Paran*. 14-28. Order is maintained. *Order of march*. 29-32. The Blessing will be missed *by Hohab and his Guidance* will be missed. 33-36. Invocation is made (*mounts to God*) *each time*. XI. 1-3.

Angry Fire meets (is meted to) *the complainers*. 4-35. **A Complaining** (Ungrateful, Fat, Manna, Quaily, Gamey) **Land murmurs** (must be managed by *more elders*). XII. **A Cracked** (Refracting) **Mirror misleads** (misrepresents, mutilates), *Refractory Miriam*. XIII. **Large Grapes** manifested *the goodness of the land*. XIV. **A Fatal Bar** is *made against their entrance*. XV. **Sacrificed Cattle** (meat) is to be mingled (mixed) with the "meat," *i.e., flour, offerings*. 14-16, 29, 30. **Strange Hands** must *mete out the same*. 17-21. **Panting** (Asthmatic) **Horses** manifest *the heavens*. *Heave offerings*. 22-29. **Daft** (Unwary, Careless) **Heads** miss (mistake, miscarry). 30, 31. **Lawless** (Arrogant) **Hands** are to be manacled. 32-36. **The Sabbath-breaking Body** was mangled with *stones*. 37-41. **Raveled** (Plaited, Natural) **Wool** (Hair) makes *a fringe*. XVI. **Schismatic** (Sectarian) **Tabernacles** minimize *authority* (mangle *the truth*). XVII. **Ancient Rhodes** mimics *the sound of Aaron's rod*. XVIII. **Sharing** (Landless) **Levites** ministered. XIX. 1-10. **Ashy Gatherers** muss (mess) *the floor*. 11-22. **Tainting** (Contaminating) **Citizens** (Neighbors) must not mingle (mix) with *others*. XX. 1, 22-29. **Family** (Great) **Deaths** are mourned. 2-6. **Impatient Thirst** murmurs. 7-13. **Impatient** (Rash) **Speech** mastered (misled) *Moses*.

14-21. An Ungracious (Hateful) Spirit was manifested *by the Edomites*. (A Blank Refusal was met, made.) 22-29. *See above v. 1.* XXI. 1-3, Steep Ground (Hills) meant, *practically, the same as Hormah—"fortress."* 4-9. A Perishing World is ministered to *from Calvary*. (Mocks.) *Jo. iii: 14.* 10-35. Several (Intervening, Successive, Heathen) Lands are mastered (marched through). XXII. Tempting (Heathen) Money (Silver and Gold) and an Angelic Sword met (mystified, mixed, muddled) *Balaam*. XXIII. Seven Oaks (Green Trees) marked *the place usually associated with heathen altars*. XXIV. Prophetic (Mysterious, Esoteric) Books monish (move, mystify, are misinterpreted). XXXV. Beastly (Sensual, Obscene) Hearts (Creatures) Midianize (mix, miscegenate). XXVI. The Registry (Census) Office makes up (manages, manipulates) *names*. XXVII. 1-11. Feminine Burmah manages *her own possessions. Women there have unusual control.* 12-14. The New (Green, Pleasant) Zeeland, *see land*, is missed (mourned). 15-23. French Dauphiny (English Wales) is merged *into the general government. The royal successor was nominal ruler.* XXVIII. The Repeating Moses minds *them* (mentions) *again of the offerings, etc., recorded in previous chapters.* XXIX. The Repeating Leader (Days man) mentions

(minds *them* of) *the day's offerings*. XXX. **Irrevocable** (Female) **Vows** must be maintained. XXXI. The **Pillaged** (Midianitish) **Land** mourns. XXXII. **Gilded** (Bright, Shining) **Metal** is mounted (magnified, multiplied *in attractiveness*). *Attractive Gilead*. XXXIII. 1-49. The **Winding** (Clinging, Egyptian) **Vine** "*that God brought out of Egypt,*" meanders *through all those places*. 50-56. **Driven Stubble** is managed *best so; but* **Pricking Thorns** madden. XXXIV. **Dividing Stakes** (Rails) mark *the boundaries, borders*. XXXV. 1-8. **Levitical** (City) **Cattle** must be maintained (marked off, *not* muzzled). 9-34. **Flying Feet** must make *haste* (may manage *to escape*). XXXVI. **Kindred Houses** must marry, *to preserve name and possessions*.

DEUTERONOMY.

I. The Wilderness, Plains, Sea, Land, Mountains, Hills, Vales, Rivers, Brooks, are detailed (designated, dwelt upon) *in this discourse*. II. 1-23. The **Sword** was disused (desisted from) *in passing those tribes*. 24-37. The **Sword** delivered *those to the Israelites*. III. **Grass** determined (decided) *for the conquest of Bashan*. See Num. XXXII. 21-29. The **Forests** (Cedars) *of Lebanon* were denied *to the sight of Moses*. IV. **Books** (Posts, Boards, the Rod) direct (deter, detail, demonstrate). *Instruction, Guidance*. V. The **Ear** dulls *at repetition, though so necessary*. *Repetition of the Law*. VI. **Houses** (Barns, Stores) demonstrate *the goodness of God*. (Schools detail, discipline, direct). VII. **Canaan** is doomed (dedicated, donated, delivered) *to Israel*. VIII. **Cræsus** (Midas, Dives, Solomon) demonstrated *the precariousness of riches*. IX. The **Rebels** deserved *not the good things they were to get*. X. **Mercy and Majesty** deserve (demand) *fear, love and obedience*. XI. A **Happy or Unhappy Land** is determined (decided) *by choice of obedience*. XII. 1-3, 29-32. The **Iconoclastic** (Hasty, Smashing) **Ax** shall destroy *idols*. 4-28. **Graven Stones** (Plates

on the gates, Traveler's Compass) direct to (designate) the *place*. XIII. Entangling Vines (Pagan Seeds) **destroy if they are not destroyed** (drive out if not driven themselves). XIV. 1, 2. Naval Dead-eyes draw taut the rigging. 3-21. Market (Game) Baskets (Bags, Tables) must decide (decline, discriminate) things to be eaten. 22-29. The Market (Grain, Financial, Gain) Box (Till, Bags) to be divided *with the Levites*. XV. 1-11. Grasping Sharks devour (Hard Hearts deny). 12-18. The Marked (Awled) Ear detained the *servant*. 19-23. Cattle Firstlings (*except* Lame, Maimed Beasts) to be devoted (delivered) *to the Lord*. XVI. 1-17. Passover and Sabbatical Tabernacles are dedicated. 18-20. Impartial Gates are demanded (decide *justly*). 21, 22. Shady Altars are denounced (denied *them*). XVII. 1-7. Awful Sinai demands *the best beasts and undivided worship*. 8-13. Impartial Shiloh decided. *A prominent place for judgment*. 14-20. Grand (Palatial) Jerusalem departed *from this simplicity; e. g., in Solomon's time*. XVIII. 1-8. The Landless Levites depended *upon the devotion of the people*. 9-14. Pagan (Blasphemous) Simon the sorcerer is denounced. 15-22. The Exalted ("Raised up") Joshua, Jesus, is described *as like unto Moses*. XIX. 1-13. The Careless (Hapless, Man) Slayer, *if he delay not*, is delivered *from the avenger*. 14. The

Land Stealer (Stake Remover) is denounced. 15-21. **False Witnesses** are denounced (dealt *with*). XX. **Brave** (Lawful, Ancient) **Warfare** is described. XXI. 1-9. **Desecrated and Expiated Land** is described (dealt *with*, defiled). 10-14. **Beaten Countries** were dealt with *thus* (delivered up *even the women*). 15-17. **Paternal** (Inherited) **Land Descends** (is doubled *in portion*). 18-21. A **Rebellious Land** disobeys (degenerates, demoralizes, disorders). 22, 23. The **Wretched** (Fearful, Terrible) **Place** is dreaded. XXII. 1-4. **Fence** (Weak, Neglected) **Wire** defends not *against stray cattle*. 5. **Unsexing** (Female, Feminine, Effeminate) **Jewels, etc., disgrace**. 6, 7. **Empty** (Metal) **Cages** are designed for *rearing young birds*. 8. **Protecting** (Projecting) **Bricks** defend. 9. **Separating** (Cleansing) **Sieves** discover (dissever). 10. **Separate Bits** (Plow-shares) do (draw) *best*. 11. **Mending** (Threaded) **Needles** darn. 12. **Hemming Needles** decorate, *without fringes*. 13-30. **Decent Locks** should defend *against such things*. XXIII. 1, 2, 10-14, 17, 18. **Fetid Weeds** disgust (disgrace, desecrate *a garden*). 3, 9, 15, 16, 19, 20. **Separate** (Special) **Plants** demand (deserve) *special and separate care, treatment*. 21-23. **Pledged Crops** to be delivered (devoted). 24, 25. **Eaten Grapes and Corn** are not denied. XXIV. 1-5. **Wedding Cer-**

tificates (Papers) are *now* desired (demanded). 6. Empty Bags (Sacks) are detained *at the mill in pledge*. 7. The Illegal (Stealing) Yoke is denounced (detected). 8, 9. Separate Seats (Health Bills) are demanded. 10-13. Pledged Furniture is not to be detained. 14-18. A Merciful Yoke is demanded. 19-22. Gleaned Bread, Oil and Wine are devoted (designed, designated for) *the poor*. XXV. 1-3. Beaten Backs are disgraced (disfigured). 4. The Treading Ox deserves *to eat*. 5-10. The Bereaved Hand was destined (delivered) *in marriage for the brother*. 11, 12. The Unseemly (Obscene) Hand was dealt with (doomed). 13-16. An Even Hand is demanded. 17-19. Fierce Vultures descend *upon the disabled*. XXVI. 1-11. A Remembered Altar denotes *gratitude*. 12-19. A Generous (Free) and Exemplary House delights *the Lord*. XXVII. 1-10. Commemorated (Dead) Egypt (Assyria, etc.) is deciphered *from many inscriptions*. 11-26. Blessing and Threatening Gerizim and Ebal are designed (described) *by Moses*. XXVIII. Blessed and Threatened Israelites are directed (Blessing and Threatening Moses details *at length*, declares, describes). XXIX. Threatened (Forgetful) Recreants (Backsliders) are denounced. XXX. 1-10. Accepted (Merciful) Repentance is declared. 11-14. Special (Blessed) Nearness distinguishes

(directs). 15-20. **Free (Set) Life or Death** (The Momentous Question) is to be decided. XXXI. 1-8, 23. A **Vigorous** (not a Timid) Land defends *itself*. 9-13, 24-30. An **Illiterate Land** declines (degenerates). 14-23. A **Wilful Land** will decline (degenerate). (A Singing Land is desired.) XXII. 1-47. **Silver Cords** (Strings, Trumpets) discourse *solemn music. Song of the aged.* 48-52. The **Divine (Spy) Glass** discloses (displays, discerns) *the promised Land*. XXXIII. The **Whitened Almond** denotes the *destiny of man*. (Sibylline Leaves declared *the destiny of men.*) XXXIV. The **Winding Sheet** (Hidden Bier, Coffin) was never disclosed (displayed).

JOSHUA.

I. The River is to be overpassed and the Land to be overcome. II. The Spyglass observes (overcomes *distance*). *Spies*. III. Willows, *etc.*, are overflowed "*all the time of harvest*." IV. Stoneboats obviate *lifting*. V. 1. Their Hearts were overcome (overheated, "*melted*"). 2-9. The Bodies were operated on. 10-12. Stomachs object to *change of food sometimes* (are overfed). 13-15. The Arm (Face) opposed (overawed) *him*. VI. The Walls were overturned (overthrown). VII. 1-9. Ai opposed (overcame, obtained a *victory*). 10-26. Achor obtains its *name*. VIII. 1-29. Joshua outwitted *Ai*. 30-35. Joshua obeyed *Moses*. IX. 1, 2. The Kings organize a *combination*. 3-27. The "Ambassadors" outwitted *Joshua* (The Hewers and Drawers obey, obtain *mercy*). X. Miracles and Courage overcome and obliterate *the Southern Kings*. XI. A Larger (Hazor) Region is overcome (occupied). XII. The Captured Crowns outnumbered *thirty*. XIII. 1-7. The Remaining Crop *to be gathered* is outlined. 8-32. The Grass Crop is outlined. *Num. xxxii.* 14, 33. Branch Leaves (*Levites*) are omitted. 22. That *Baleful*

(Baneful) **Weed** occurs (outcrops) *here*. XIV. 1-5. **Paper Charts** (Marked Stakes, Large Maps) outline *the lots of land*. 5-15. **Flax Cables** outlast *cotton*. XV. The **Family Lion** obtains *a lion's share*. *Gen. xl: 9.* 13-19. The **Faithful Dog** obtains *more* (Caleb, by *some authorities*, means *dog*); and the **Sharing Lion** obtains *the springs*. By *some authorities* *Othniel* means *Lion of God*. XVI. 1-4. The **Large Wall** of *Joseph's border* is **overrun**. *Gen. xl: 22.* 5-10. The **Large House** overflows. (The **Framed House**, *Ephraim*, outlasts, overflows. *Ephraim* means *doubly fruitful*.) XVII. 1-13. **Battling Manasseh**, *Va.*, obtained *note*, because it opened *the battles of the Civil War*; also *two battles were fought there*. 14-18. **Cramping** (Neighboring) **Bethshean** and **Jezreel** obstruct. XVIII. 1. The **Gathered Israelites** open *with worship*. 2-10. **Rallying** (Hastening) **Joshua** and **Israelites** outline to occupy. 11-28. **Small**, "*Little Benjamin*" (Last-born, Canaanitish, *only son of Jacob born there*), **Benjamin** obtains *his share next*. XIX. The **Remaining Settlers** obtain (occupy) *their lots*. XX. **Safe Refuge** (Defense) was opened (offered, obtained). XXI. **Priestly** (Glebe) **Lands** were obtained (ordered). XXII. **Threatening** (Fraternal) **Swords** are **overhasty** (obviated). XXIII. The **Venerable Oak** (Tree, Cedar, etc.) has out-

lasted (overlived) *most people, his day of service.*
XXIV. 1-13. The **Record Book** is overhauled
(overlooked, obtests). 14-26. A **Fresh (New) Book**
is ordered (obtained, obtests *also*). 29-33. **Vener-**
able (Venerated) **Coffins** (Biers) occupy *honored*
places.

JUDGES.

I. The **Lots** (Land) must be used (usurped). **Stones** unfit (usurp) *if not cleared away*. 15. **Springs** are urged. II. 1-5. **Bottles** were used *for tears*. *Bochim means weepers*. 6-23. **Hammers** are useless (unavailing) *on such hearts*. III. 1-7. **Thorns** usurp (upset, undermine) *the good seed*. 8-11. **Kale** uprises *in season*. *Caleb rises up again in the person and spirit of his nephew and son-in-law*. 12-30. The **Geranium** uproots the **Eglantine** (Egg plant). *Gera's son destroys Eglon*. 31. The **Shamrock** is united *with the rose and thistle in the British coat of arms*. *Shamgar*. IV. **Pegs** are used *for tents*. "*Nail*" should be translated *peg*. V. **Larks** uprise and uplift *their songs*. VI. 1, 2. **Houses** were unused. 7-10. **Schools** upbraid *the neglecters*. 11-24. The **Winepress** was used to *conceal*. 25-32. The **Altar** was upset. 33-35. The **Towns** were urged to rally. 36-40. The **Floor** was unwet. VII. 1-8. **Thermopylæ**, of the immortal three hundred, and **Lapland**, men that lapped, are unlike. 9-14. **Moreh** (Pompeii) was upset. 15-25. **Midia** was undone. VIII. 1-3. The **Ephraimites** upbraided. 4-9, 13-17. The **Succothites** and **Penuelites** were

ungenerous (upbraided, were undecided). *Since* Zebah and Zalmunna were untaken (uncaptured). 10-21. Zebah and Zalmunna underwent *their fate*. 22, 23. Gideon is urged *to rule*. 24-27. Gideon was unwise to use *the earrings for an ephod*. 28-35. The Israelites were ungrateful and *unmindful*. 30. Gideon was uxorious. IX. 1-6. The Conspirator and Fratricide usurped. 7-21. The Survivor upbraided. 22-57. The Conspirators are unceasing (unresting). X. 1-15. Tolling and Jarring unsettle *a steeple*. Tola and Jair. 6-18. Sin, Oppression and Repentance are undergone. XI. Black Jet is used *for ornaments*. *Jephthah*. XII. 1-6. Plain Phonographs (Graphophones) can utter "*Shibboleth*." 7-15. The Balancing Scales of judgment are upheld (uplifted) *by three other judges in succession*. XIII. The Barren Vine (Manioc, Tree, Branch, Stem) is unfruitful (unblessed, discouraged, urges, uses *not wine, etc.*). XIV. A Shaky Hive (Bench) is upset (The Strange Hive is unguessed). XV. 1-8. Flaming Foxes were unbound (used). 9-20. An Awful Jawbone was used. XVI. 1-3. Great (Gaza) Gates were unhinged. 4-20. The Amorous (Dainty, Dallying) Chamber unmans (undoes, undermines). 21-31. The Great (Falling) House (Pillars) was upset (upheaved, unroofed). XVII. Pagan Athens used *many*

images, idols. Acts xvii. XVIII. The **Lawless** (Ravaging, Marauding) **Danites** undo *Micah* and use *the image*. XIX. 1-10. The **Delaying Guest** was urged to *linger*. 11-21. The **Belated Traveler** is urged *to lodge*. 22-30. The **Lawless** (Disgraceful) **Reprobates** used *the woman savagely*. XX. The **Great Crime** united (upraised) *the tribes* and a **Great Slaughter** unpeopled *the land*. XXI. A **Decimated** (unpeopled) **Land** is **undone** (useless).

RUTH.

I. The **Land** was ruining *by famine*, was run away from and returned to *when the Rain* returned. II. The **Sickle** (Scythe) reaps (requires *followers to bind and glean*). III. **Barley** is reaped (reunited *Ruth to her husband's family*). IV. **Deeds** (Paper) of *land* are redeemed *often*.

I. SAMUEL.

I. The Sun sounds like son, for which Hannah prayed. II. I-II. Crowns shine. Exaltation, Magnificence. This passage always suggests the "*Magnificat*." 12-17. The Pan, Kettle, Cauldron or Pot seethed, and the Hook seized (snatched). 18-36. Spoons of silver, instead of rods of correction, spoil many sons. III. The Lotus (Poppy) soothes into waking dreams. IV. The Ark saved not, was not saved. V. The Fish—Dagon means fish—was smitten down, and their Bodies were smitten. VI. Hospitals are supported partly by contributions from afflicted people. VII. 1, 2. Kirjath-Jearim seemed far off and a long time with the ark. 3-12. Mizpeh summoned (was sought). Ebenezer signified "*stone of the help*." 13, 14. Philistia was subdued. 15-17. Gilgal, Bethel, Mizpeh, and Ramah were sought for judgment. VIII. The Israelites sought a king. (Samuel showed them how it would be.) IX. The Seeker sought for the asses. The Seer signified the purpose of God. X. The Anointing sealed (signified). 2-8. The Signs signified (showed) the seers' reliability. 9-13. Prophesying seemed strange in Saul. 14-16. Silence suited Saul, as to the

promise of royalty. 17-27. The Selection suited *all but the children of Belial.* XI. 1-11. The **Endangered Land** was summoned and saved *by Saul.* 12-15. The **Grateful (Happy) Land** solemnized *the coronation.* XII. A **Precarious (shaky, unfaithful) Crown** saves *not.* XIII. 1-7, 17-23. **Gathered (Planted) Seed** succeed, *but Scattered Seed* suffer. 8-16. **Hastened (Impatient) Seed (Crops)** suffer. XIV. 1-15. **Scaling Ladders** would be surpassed (scorned) *by such as Jonathan.* 16-23. **Mistaken (Clashing) Banners (Staves)** sounded. 24-46. The **Tasting Rod** stirred up *trouble.* 31-35. **Sanguine Skewers** stuck *in the meat.* 47, 48, 52. The **Valiant (Prevailing) Standard** sought to scatter *the enemies.* 49-51. **Family Papers** show *relationships.* XV. **Saved (Amalekite) Cattle, etc.,** sealed *Saul's doom (settled his fate).* XVI. 1-13. A **Favored (Faithful) House** was selected *from.* 14-23. The **Unhappy Palace (Harp Room)** sounds (is soothed, softened, sweetened) *with music.* XVII. **Saucy (Bragging) Gath** was silenced. (Embattled Elah was settled *by David.*) XVIII. 1-4. **Great-hearted Jonathan** showed *appreciation (sealed his friendship).* 5-11. **Angry Saul** showed *envy (struck at David).* 12-30. **Crafty Saul** schemed *against (sought the death of) David.* XIX. 1-7.

The **Gracious Son** (Mediator) spoke for *David* (smoothed over *the breach*). 8-10. The **Ungrateful** (Raging) **King** sought to smite (struck at) *David* again. 11-17. The **Married** (Unhappy) **Daughter** and **Wife** secreted *an image*, and secured (sent away) *David*. 18-24. **Strange Prophets** sought *David*. XX. 1-17. A **Faithful Covenant** was sworn. 18-42. The **Warning Signal** sent away *David*. (The sad parting was sweet and solemn.) XXI. 1-9. **Free Air** suffices *not for life*. *David in want*. 10-15. **Heathen** (Treacherous) **Regions** should be shunned. XXII. 1, 2. A **Keen** (New, Fresh) **Tool** (Sword) sharpens *a dull one*. *Adullam*. 3, 4. A **Heathen Crown** shelters (secures) *them*. 5-23. The **Fearful Sword** slew *the priests*. *Doeg means fearful*. XXIII. 1-13. The **Threshing** (Threatened) **Crops** were secured *by David* ("Negro Killer," *a kind of potato*, sounds like *Niggardly Keilah*). 14-29. The **Green Woods** secured (sheltered, secreted, saved, served) *better than Keilah, etc.* 16-18. The **Friendly** (secret, sheltering) **Woods** saw *that noble interview*. XXIV. **New** (Fresh) **Linen** is severed from (sewed upon) *skirts cut off*. XXV. 1. The **Pleading Tongue** is silenced *in death*. (The Seeing Eye is shut. *The great seer.*) 2-9. **Fleecy Sheep** were sheared. 10-44. The **Mean Cur** snarls (snaps). (The **Braying Ass** is stupid. *Nabal means fool.*) XXVI. A

Sleepy House will *suffer an intruder to enter and retire.* XXVII. **Heathen Gath and Ziklag** saved (shielded, sheltered) *from the further pursuit of Saul.* XXVIII. 1, 2. **Protecting** (Sheltering, Helping) **Achish Solicits David's service.** 3-25. **Desperate** (Deserted, Seancing) **Saul seeks a witch.** XXIX. **The Heathen Princes suspected David.** **The Heathen** (Regretful) **King sent him back.** XXX. 1-20. **A Speedy Rescue** (Recapture) **saved all.** 21-31. **A Generous Division** (Portion) **was served** to (saved for) *those who tarried, and sent to the elders of Judah.* XXXI. **A Kingless** (Stricken, Smitten) **Land is subdued** (suffers) *through its ruler.*

II. SAMUEL.

I. Clouds announce *the fall of rain. Announcement of the fall of the reigning King.* II. 1-4, 8-11. The Crowns were assumed. 5-7. A Spade answered *to get David's favor.* 12-32. Swords ache *for a fight* (Arms were anxious *to see which had the best metal*). III. Roses were assumed *as badges in the "War of the Roses," like that between the houses of Saul and David. Abner was the Warwick.* 2-5. Scions appear *in succession.* IV. The Bed was assaulted *that held Ishbosheth.* V. 1-5. His Head was anointed *again.* 6-10. Eyes and Legs assist *in a siege, "blind and lame."* 11-12. A Ram may be associated *with a Hi-ram, exalted.* 13-16. Flesh and Blood allied *him with the Jebusites, etc.* 17-25. His Hand awaited (his mouth, tongue, lips asked) *the will of God each time.* VI. The Tabernacle (City) was arranged for (awaited, accepted, arrived at, by) *the ark.* VII. Zion (Jerusalem) is assured of (appointed, awaited) *the house of God, Temple.* VIII. 1-13. David acquired *dominion and a name on all sides* (accepted tribute). 14-18. David assigned *garrisons and offices.* Joab, Zadok, etc., were appointed. IX. The Cripple had as-

injure *people*. XV. 1-8. **Salty** (Plain) **Butter** (Honey) is improved by *jam*. *Abijam*. 9-24. The **Faithful** (Patient) **Ass** inclines to *obedience*. *Specialy honored in Scripture*. 25-32. **Dabbling Feet** (Ducks) interfere with (interrupt) *fishing*. *Nadab*. 27-34. **Ba-a Sheep** imitate (are imitated by) *children*. XVI. 1-7, 11-13. The **Baasha** (Base) **House** inherited a *curse*. 8-14. A **Lathed**, **Elah's**, **House** is impervious to the *weather*. The **Dram Shop** invited to (involved in) *destruction*. 9-20. The **Falling** (Blazing) **House** ignites. 21-28. The **Samaritan City** was incorporated (instituted, inhabited). 29-33. A **Habitable**, **Ahab** (Baalite) **Palace** was inaugurated. 34. The **Walled City** was imprecated (inhibited). *Josh. vi., 26*. XVII. **Ravenous**, *ravens*, **Cherith** and **Famishing** (Fast-ing, Starving) **Zarephath** were immortalized by *this passage*. XVIII. 1-16. **Faithful** **Obadiah** interviewed *Elijah* and informed *the king*. 17-46. **Faithful** (Brave, Iconoclastic) **Elijah** impeached (indicted) *the king*, ignited *the fire*, immolated the *sacrifice*, and interrupted *Baal worship*. XIX. 1-14. The **Disheartened** (impatient) **Prophet** implores (invokes) *death*. *Imagined himself alone*. 15-21. The **Reanimated** (Commanded, Ordaining) **Prophet** issued forth *again* and inducted (invited, initiated) *Elisha*. XX. 1-21. **Tall** (Hasty, Maudlin) **Talk**

Wrangling Partisans argue and assist. 16-30. Traitorous Renegades (Deserters) apprehend *vengeance and ask mercy*. 31-39. The Aged Patriot (Citizen) accepted *not the invitation, but accompanied a little way*. XX. 1-22. A Last (Partisan) Revolt (Defection) arises, *and is allayed*. 3. A Hard Fate is assigned. 4-13. Hateful Jealousy assassinated *Amasa*. 14-22. Patient Wisdom avoided *slaughter*, and arrested the *rebellion*. 23-26. Various Offices were assigned. XXI. 1-14. Terrible (Fearful, Dreadful) Hills (Grounds) are avoided. 15-22. That Special (Healthful) Region (Country) abounded *in large men*. XXII. Jews' Harps (Sweet Bells, Steel Bow) associate *with such a song*. XXIII. 1-5. The "Tender Grass" arises. 6, 7. Rejected Thorns are assigned *to the fire* (appointed *to be burned*). 8-39. Lebanon Cedars (Memorable Plants) are associated *in Scripture with mighty and chief men*. 8, 18, 19, 21. Memorable Spearmint associates *with spears*. 9, 10. Memorable Sword-sedge associates *with sword*. 11-17. Memorable Lentiles associate *with this*. 13-17. Memorable Snow-drops, associate *here*. XXIV. Census Papers (Tablets, Books, Lists) were arranged and the Pestilential Rod afflicted. 18-25. A Threshing Flail associates *here*.

I. KINGS.

I. 1-4. The Sun (Fire) imparts (infuses) *warmth*. 5-53. The Land (Country) is insured against anarchy by settling the crown before the king's death. II. 1-9. The Crown involves *courage, obedience, and responsibility*. 10-12. The Crown is inherited. 13-25, 28-46. The Sword inflicted *retribution*. 26, 27. The Censer and Breast-plate were interchanged *with the plow and pruning hook*. III. 1. Henbane was imported (introduced, implanted) *from Egypt*. 2-28. Sage, the plant, intimates *wisdom*. IV. 1-19. The List (Cabinet, Portfolio) includes *the names or papers of the government* (is included in the royal furniture). 7-19. The Map and List indicate the *locality or province of each*. 20, 21, 24, 25. The Map includes *all that region*. 22-28. Provender is issued (must be insured). 29-34. Books instruct. V. Beavers illustrate (were imitated by) *builders gathering timber*. VI. The Temple was inaugurated (was immense). (Buildings are insured.) VII. 1-12. Zion included *these buildings*. (Lebanon insured *plenty of cedars*.) 13-51. Tyre included (instructed), and Judea had to import *such workers*. VIII. Solomon invoked (implored the

Lord) and inaugurated *the temple service*. IX. 1-9. The **King** (Covenanter) was informed of the acceptance of his supplication and impressed with the necessity of obedience. 10-14. The **Lumberman** (King) inspected *the cities*. 15-24. The **Subjects of Solomon** included **Heathen** (Bondmen, Servants, Princes, Captains, Rulers, Chiefs were included). 24. The **Daughter** (Queen, Wife) was inducted into (inhabited) *her house*. 25. The **King** iterated the services (invoked God) *every year*. 26-28. **Shipmen** (Seamen, Sailors, Mariners) imported *gold*. X. **Fame**, **Wisdom**, and **Riches** increased (were immense, incredible). XI. **Pagan Lands** influenced (inveigled, involved) *Solomon*, incensed *God*, and incited *enemies*. (Warning Clouds impended, as the Earth inclosed *his dust*.) XII. 1-24. **Parted Crowns** (Scepters) were inaugurated. (The Samaritan Crown was inaugurated, instituted.) (Party Axes, Shears, Scissors inflict *the worst injuries*.) 25-33. **Pagan Images** were instituted (inaugurated). XIII. The **Dangerous** (Pagan) **Woods** included *a lion*. XIV. 1-18. Her **Laden** (Market, Prepared) **Basket** included (inclosed) *ten loaves, etc., and the Empty Cradle* (Bed) informed *her that the Prophet knew*. 19-31. The **Falling Jibbooms**, *Jereboam*, and **Rear-booms**, *Rehoboam*, injured many. 25-28. **Shaky**, *Shishak*, **Ladders** (Steps, Chairs, etc.) incline to

signed to him all that pertained to Saul's house, and the Farmer was appointed to till the land. X. Suspicion (Mistrust) abused David's sympathy and condolence; and Chastisement answered the outrage. XI. The Cloud arose that darkened David's after days. XII. 1-25. The Fatal (Family) Sword arrived (was announced) "*shall never depart.*" 26-31. The Weighty (Captured) Crown was appropriated; and Weighty (Painful) Saws, Harrows, and Axes were applied. XIII. The Graceful Tamarisk (Tamarind) may be associated with disgraced Tamar, and the risks of Sin. XIV. The Banished Rod was allowed (absolved) to come back and scourge David. XV. The Fabled (Ungrateful, Unnatural) Adder arose, attacked, and attempted the death of his benefactor. XVI. 1-4. The Farm (Grateful, Faithful) House assisted David. See ix: 10. 5-14. Glass Houses abstain from throwing stones. 15-23. The Shameful (Scandalous, Disgraceful) House-top assured all as to the royal abhorrence. XVII. 1-23. Watching (Waiting) Enrogel advised (apprized, announced) David of the souncil in Jerusalem. 24-29. Shady (Safe) Gilead was arrived at (awakened, aroused, by the arrival of armies). XVIII. The Slain Absalom afflicts the father (arrives at his doom, the end). XIX. 1-8. The Wailing King angered Joab. 9-15, 40-43.

(Threats, Boastings) **issued** *in flight and slaughter*.
22-30. An **Awful Slaughter** was **inflicted**. 31-43.
The **Great** (Mistaken) **Lenity** (Clemency, Mercy)
(Wasted Opportunity) was **ill-bestowed** (injudi-
cious). XXI. **Near** (Envied, Inherited) **Land**
impelled to (involved) *ruin*. XXII. 1-40. **Con-**
federate Arms **issued** *in an Empty Crown*. 41-50.
Jerking Bits incite (injure). "*Jee! haw!*" *so fast*.
Jehoshaphat. 51-53. A **Possessed Jar** can be **in-**
vested. *Ahaziah means Jah possesses*.

II. KINGS.

I. I. The Country was governed *before that*. 1-18. Fire goes *down* (*usually goes up*). II. 1-18. Telescopes gaze *up*. Bits guide *chariots*. 19-22. Cruses are glazed (ground, graduated). (The cruse gave *life to the springs*.) 23-25. Spectacles (Glasses) go *with bald heads*. III. Grass grew *immensely* for mobs—Moab—of lambs and rams for Jehoram. (Thistles, Leeks, etc., grow *in free Mountain Lands*. *Mesha means free*.) IV. 1-7. The Oil grew. 8-10. Beds (Tables and Stools) go *with chambers*. 11-37. The Staff gave *no life*. (Beds give *a chance to stretch oneself*.) 38-41. The Pottage griped (gagged) *them*. 42-44. The Bread grew. V. The Body (Skin, Flesh, etc.) is gnawed (grows *white*). (Leopards, *lepers*, gnaw.) VI. 1-7. The Dwelling (Seminary) grew (got) *too small*. 8-17. The City glowed (gleamed) *with the horses and chariots of fire*. 18-23. The City gave (granted) *them food and liberty*. 24-33. The City groans (is gnawed, grows weaker) *with hunger*. VII. Samaria got (was glutted *with*) *food and spoils*. VIII. 1-6. The Shunamite got *her property*. 7-15. Ben-hadad grew worse and gave *up the ghost*. Hazael goes *to the*

prophet for him and gets the crown afterwards. 16-24. Jehoram gets *confused with the other Joram, which is the same name.* 20-22. The Edomites and Libnites go, give up *connection with, get rid of the yoke.* 25-29. Ahaziah goes to war with Joram, and goes to visit him afterwards. IX. Messengers go. The Avenger, Driver, and Regicide girds himself and goes *furiously*, and the King and Queen go under. X. Zeal goes in memory with the name of Jehu; but it goes best with consistency. *Vs. 29-31.* XI. Volcanic Ash goes up like Joash; after concealment and amid convulsions. XII. An Ash Hoe grubs (gives "ho-ash" backward). 4-16. Repair Money was gathered (given). 17, 18. Ransom Money was given. XIII. 1-9. Rank Hazel, bushes, has to be "Gee-ho'd" through, by cartmen. *Gehoahaz.* 10-25. The Samaritan Ash grew some; got back the cities. 14-19. Ash Trees give, Joash, bow, arrows. 20, 21. Planted Boneset grows up. XIV. 1-20. Mazy Rigging guys (girds, goes up) the masts. (Mazy Nets gather fish, Amazing Books gull the simple.) 6, 7. The Hangman's Rope gets (garrotes) murderers. 7. Salt Sacks are gathered by the ten thousand. 8-14. A Large (Amazing) Mask goes with a large, amazing face, cheek. "Look one another in the face." 21, 22. Aged Rye-bread grows not elastic. Azariah and Elath. 23-29. The Last

Jibboom governed *long and got back possessions*. I. *Kings*, xiv. XV. 1-7. **Contagious Bodies** must go, get away, though they be kings, if lepers. 8-12. **Exact Eyes** guide. 13-15. **Shallow Brains** give out soon. *Shallam*. 16-22. **Many Hands**, *Menahan*, give (go into pocket to pull, *Pul*, the shekels out). (Many Hens are going to raise pullets.) 23-26. **Tall Fowls** grab (gobble, get) most, because they peck higher. *Pekahiah*. 27-31. **Tall Fowls** get a better view—are better peekers. *Pekah*. 32-38. **Pacing** (Racking) **Horses** go easy—do not jolt them. *Jotham*. XVI. A **Hazardous Boat** gets into danger. 5-9. **Safe Walls** gave (gained) time to enlist or buy an ally. 10-20. A **Damascened** (Changed, Altered) **Altar**, etc., gratified. *Ahaz*. XVII. **Captive** (All) **Samaria** was given up to other people and worship. XVIII. 1-8. **Faithful Hezekiah** grappled with idolatry; and goes as far as Gaza. 9-16. **Anxious** (Quaking) **Hezekiah** gave up the Temple silver and gold. 17-37. **Taunting** (Blasphemous) **Rab-shakeh** gabbled in Hebrew to the people on the wall. XIX. 1-7, 20-34. The **Dismayed King** grieved, and the **Answering Prophet** guaranteed safety. 8-13. The **Haughty Messengers** go again to Hezekiah. 14-19. The **Praying King** goes to the house of the Lord. 35-37. The **Blasting** (Passing, Slaying) **Angel** goes through the camp. XX. 1-11. The

Answered Prayer (Faith) **gained** (gave) *fifteen years.* 12-21. **The Dangerous** (Vain) **Display** *gave displeasure to God and temptation to the Babylonians.* XXI. 1-18. **A Celebrated Field** *goes by the name of Manasseh in the South and Bull Run in the North.* 19-26. **A New Moon** *grows—crescent.* Amon. XXII. **The Neglected** (Collected, Temple) **Money** *was gathered; and a Neglected* (Heavy, Concealed) **Lock and Key** *guards important books and papers.* XXIII. 1-30. **The Cleared off** (Cleansed, Swept, Heathen) **Groves, Roots, and Branches** *go (are grubbed up) most thoroughly.* 31-33. **The Upheld** (Held up) **Plants** *grow a little.* 34-37. **The Set up Plants** *grow but little. (The Upset Plants go down.) Eliakin means El sets up, and Jehoiakim means Jah sets up.* XXIV. **Chaldean Ropes** “Gee-haw’d” *Jehoiakim and Jehoiakin, with people and spoils to Babylon.* XXV. 1-7. **The Paternal Eyes** *gaze on the slain sons, their last sight.* 3-21. **The Chaldean Wolf** *gnawed Judea to the bone.* 22-26. **The Treacherous Hand** *gave the finishing stroke, and Trembling Feet go to Egypt.* 27-30. **The Bent Body** *got release, was given a high seat.*

I. CHRONICLES.

Most of the following names are known only in this connection. The Chapter of any name may be remembered by the head name of the chapter or passage to which it belongs.

I. The **Earth** was created. *Adam means earth.*
II. **Jewelry** is called so from the Jews, the common name for Israelite. Wire (Links) of cables connect. *Caleb.* III. The **Root of Jesse Clings** in (calls to) mind *David.* IV. **Shelves** contain jewelry. *More Jews.* **Boxes** (Barrels) contain ashes, *Asher, and shells. Shelak.* **Sticks** are cut for jabbing. *Jabez.* **Clubs** (Batons) club. *Chelub.* **Maps** (Charts) caution against (contain the track of) the *Simoom. Simeon.* V. **Robins** catch insects. *Reuben.* **Flies** are called gad-flies. *Some.* **Asses** creep. *Manasses.* VI. The **Temple** was cleaned (cared for) by *Levites.* VII. **Ischia** may connect the thought with *Issachar.* **Bennington** connects with *Benjamin;* **Naples** connects with *Naphtali;* **Manasseh** connects *Manasseh, tribe with place;* **Ephrata** connects with *Ephraim;* **Assyria** connects with *Asher.* VIII. **Benjamin** was called *Little Benjamin;* but he calls for (claims) a whole chapter here. IX. 1-34. The **Priests, Porters, Gatekeepers, etc.,** clustered about the temple. 35-44. The **King** came of this family. X.

The *Chronicle of events* commences *here*, with the *Assault* (Battle) *that conquered Saul*. XI. The *Distracted* (Gratified, Pacified) *Country* came to (under) *David*; and *Radiant* (Brave) *Stars* clustered *around the rising sun*. 13, 14. The *Barley Field* was contested. 15. A *Large Cave* concealed. 16-19. The *Grateful Water* cost *too much risk*. 22. The *Dangerous Pit* contained *snow and a Lion*. 11, 20, 23, *etc.* *Great Countries* contain *brave men*. XII. *Allied* (Aiding, Gathered) *Arms* collect and come to *David*. XIII. 1-6. *Baalah Forest* had concealed (cared for) *the ark*. *Jearim* means *forest*. 7-14. *Rash* (Blasted, Tragic) *Furz* cautions *us*. *Uzza*. 14. *Large Crops* came to *Obed-edom*. XIV. 1, 2. *Large Timbers* came. 3-7. *Large* (Family) *Cradles* came *into use*. 8-11. *Breaking* (Falling) *Timbers* crash (crush). *Perazim* means *breaking through*. 12. *Abandoned Stocks* were consumed. 13-17. *Shaking Timbers* caution *us*. XV. *Dancing Feet* (Legs, Bodies) are to be *contemned*, *thought Michal*. XVI. The *Sacred* (Hallowed) *Tabernacle* called *for singers*. XVII. *Palatial* (Fameless) *Zion* contained *no house of God*. XVIII. *Waxing* (Great, Prevailing) *David* continued to *prevail, etc.* The *Pagan Philistines, etc., etc.*, were cut off. *Congratulating Hadoram* came. *Waiting Joab, etc.*,

came into office. XIX. 1-6. The **Shaved** (Shamed, Disgraced) **Messengers** came *to and* continued at *Jericho*. 7-19. The **Shameless** (Scattered) **Enemies** were chastised. XX. Large (Strange) **Curiosities** were captured. XXI. 1-6. The **Teeming** (Peopled, Increasing) **Country** contained (was counted). 7-30. **Pestilential Air** cut off 70,000. XXII. **Ready** (Plentiful) **Tools** and **Money** were collected. XXIII. **Leafy Ivy** clusters *about temples*. XXIV. **Plentiful Ephods** (Linen) were collected. XXV. **Plentiful** (Select, Sweet) **Mouths** (Lips, Tongues) chant (chorus). XXVI. 1-19. The **Several Gates** were cared for by the porters. 20-28. The **Treasury Chamber** contained (was cared for by such and such). 29-32. **Deputy** (Separated) **Residences** (Offices) covered the territory. XXVII. **Regulated** (Regimented, Inspected, Imperialized) **Palestine** was classified and captained (controlled). XXVIII. **Inheriting** (Selected, Destined) **Solomon** was committed (commended) to the assembly and commanded to build the Temple, etc. XXIX. 1-5. The **Zealous** (Generous) **King** had collected for the Temple. 6-9. The **Generous Chiefs, Captains, etc.**, contributed. 10-21. The **Blessing King** called upon God and the congregation. 22-25. The **Succeeding King** was consecrated. 26-30. The **Elder King** was chronicled by Samuel, Nathan, and Gad.

II. CHRONICLES.

I. 1-6. The **Peak** (Hill, Mount), *high place*, was hallowed (held *in reverence*) still. 7-12. A **Light** helps, *like wisdom* (should be held *above other things*). 13-17. **Stones** hinder (hurt) *chariots*. II. **Tools** were handled. III. **Cedars** and **Firs** were hewn, and **Palms** and **Pomegranates** were hung up. IV. **Furniture** is heaped up (hurried up) *for new houses*. V. 1-10. **Hands** hastened to furnish the Temple; and **Cattle** were hurried. *So many to sacrifice*. 11-14. Their **Hands** harped, *etc.*, and their **Bodies** were hidden *by the cloud*. VI. The Temple was hallowed. (The Scaffold held up *Solomon*.) VII. **Zion** was hallowed. VIII. 1-16. **Solomon** held on (hurried on) to *building*. 17, 18. **Solomon** hired (Hiram helped *with*) *ships and sailors*. IX. 1-12. The **Queen** heard. 13-20. **Goldsmiths** hammered and hurried. 21. **Sailors** hoist and handle *sails and ropes*. 22-24. **Kings** hastened to hear him. 25-28. **Horsemen** and **Charioteers** were housed. 26. **Kings** were humbled. 27. **Merchants** heaped up *wealth*. 29-31. **Chroniclers** honored *him*. X. **Arrogance** hastened the revolt. XI. 1-4. The **Preparing Country** was held back

from war. 5-12. The Neighboring Region (Country) was hedged about *with strongholds.* 13-17. The Smaller Province (Country) held on *to the priests, Levites, and faithful.* 18-23. A Small Farm could not hold *such a family.* XII. 1-9. Ramshackle, Shishak, Chariots (Arms) humbled *Judah.* 10, 11. Brass shields were hung. 12-16. The Faithless Crown was humbled. XIII. 1-12. The Unavailing Olive was held *out.* 13, 14. Sham Bushes hide *ambush.* 15-20. The Larger Branch was humbled *by the smaller.* 21, 22. The Waxing Plant was *hardy* (healthy). XIV. The Ashen, *Asa's*, Bow (Standard) was held *up by the Lord.* XV. Captured (Sacrificed) Sheep and Oxen help to *confirm the covenant.* XVI. 1-6. Captured (Razed) Buildings help to *build Geba and Rizpah.* 7-12. Pagan Forts and Hospitals help *not, without the Lord.* 13, 14. A Fragrant Sepulcher held his *body.* XVII. Fat (Happy) Judea was helped and honored *by Jehoshaphat, fat.* XVIII. Faithful Micaiah would have held back (hindered) *the enterprise.* XIX. 1-4. The Paganizing King heard (heeded) *the prophet.* 5-11. Warned Judges, Priests, *etc.*, should heed (honor) *the Lord.* XX. 1, 2. Pagan Enemies hover on the borders. 3-13. A Great Fast with Anxious Prayer was held. 14-21. Great Assurance (Hope) was held *out.* 22-25. Great Deliverance was had and

Great Spoil was heaped up. 26-28. Great (Happy) Thanksgiving was heard (harped). 29-34. His Average Reign helped *the country*. 35-37. The Mistaken Enterprise was hindered. XXI. 1-11. Steep Ground (Land) hinders *driving*. *Gee-ho, Jehoram*. 8-10. The Edomite Land hastened *to revolt when Jehoram became King*. 12-20. Trembling Earth is heard *in the bowels of the earth*. XXII. 1-9. The Zealous (Avenging) Sword, *of Jehu*, hunted out *Ahaziah*. 10-12. The Friendly Key hid *Joash*. (The Threatened, Delicate, Crown was hid.) XXIII. The Queenly Weed (Deadly Henbane) was harrowed under. XXIV. 1-14. The Collecting Chest held (hoarded) *the offerings*. 15-22. A Priestly Bier (Coffin) haunted *the murderers*. 23, 24. The Avenging Rod humbled *them*. 25-27. The Helpless (Regal) Bed hindered *not the assassins*. XXV. 1-4. Regicide Blood hastens *to be avenged*. 5-13. Ephraimitish Hands were hired, *but not held*. 12. Edomite Bodies were hurled *down*. 14-16. The Heathen (Edomite, Sier-ious) Ape humiliated *himself*. 17-24. The Eager (Overweening) Face (Cheek) (Egregious Ass, Goose) was Humbled. 25-28. Funereal Horses haul *generally*. XXVI. 1-15. Plentiful Towers (Walls, Armories, Engines, *etc.*) hold *a country in subjection*. *Safety*. 16-23. The Desecrated (Trespassed) Temple humbled

him, and a **Several** (Separate, Leprous) **House** held *him till death*. XXVII. **Resembling Dothan** (Gotham) **helps remember Jotham**. XXVIII. The **Wretched** (Heathen) **Ahaz** was handled (hit) *hard*, and **harried** and **humbled Judah**. 8-15. **Interceding Obed** helped *the captives*. 16-21. **Distressing Tiglath-Pileser** helped *not*. XXIX. The **Zealous Reformer** hesitated *not, heze*, to **hallow all things anew**. XXX. **Extensive Reform and Worship** **hales** (hastens) *the people from all Israel to Jerusalem*. XXXI. The **Religious** (Tithe-giving) **Land** helped to **heap the offerings**. XXXII. 1-23. The **Assyrian Arms** were **humbled** (hindered, handless, harmless). 24-26. **Sick Vials** **humble** (help). 27-33. **Rich Jewels**, etc., were **heaped**, *but humbled Hezekiah in the end*. XXXIII. 1-10. **High Groves** and **Wicked** (Revived, Idol) **Tares** (Weeds) **hoisted their heads again**. 11-20. The **Assyrian Thorn** and the **Chastising** (Sprinkling) **Hyssop** were **heeded**. 21-25. The **Bitter Almond**, **Amon**, **hung** (humbled) *not its head*. XXXIV. 1-13, 17. **Split** (Defiled) **Furniture** is **hustled** (hurled) *out*, and the **Right** (Richer, Finer) **Furniture** is **hurried in**. 14-33. The **Hidden Book** was **hauled** (hunted) *out and heard*. XXXV. 1-19. **Myriad** (Josiah) **Beasts** were **handed over to sacrifice**. 20-27. The **Egyptian Neck**, **Necho**, was **har-**

dened and hastened, "*commandeth me to make haste,*" v. 21; and the **Stricken** (Smitten) **Body** of *Josiah* was **helped** (hurried) *home to die.* XXXVI. 1-4. The **Egyptian Lime-kiln**, *Eliakim*, held the *place, ground.* 5-21. **Assyrian Prisons** held *the Kings and Princes*, **Assyrian Carts** hauled the *vessels*, and the **Rifled** (Fired) **Buildings** were **hastened** (hurled) *to destruction.* 22, 23. The **Designed** (Divine) **Building** (Temple, House) was **heralded** "*throughout all his kingdom.*"

EZRA.

I. The **Sun** **empowers** (enables, enriches, enlightens). (The Earth is enabled, *etc.*, *by the sun.*) *Cyrus means sun.* II. The **Graver** **engraves** (the Needle etches, the Knife erases) *names.* III. The **Sod** (Weeds, Roots, Grass) was **excavated** *for altar and foundation*, and **Cedars** were **engaged**. **Willows** emblem (express) *weeping.* IV. Letters were **exchanged** and **Books** were **examined**. V. The **Lynx eyes** *what is going on;* and **Eyes** *examine the records at Babylon.* VI. The **Temple** was **enjoined**, **encouraged**, and **erected**. VII. **Babylon** was **exchanged** *for Jerusalem by Ezra;* and **Jerusalem** was **entrusted** *to Ezra.* VIII. **Ezra** with **Jews**, **Gershon**, *et al.*, **emigrated**; and **Ezra** **entrusted** *the treasures* to the *priests.* IX. 1-4. **Men**, even **Rulers** and **Princes**, had **entered** *into marriage with the heathen.* (Heathen entangle.) 5-15. The **Leader** (Priest, Intercessor) **entreated** *God.* X. **Reform** (Divorce) was **enforced** (executed).

NEHEMIAH.

I. His Country needed *him*, and had neglected *God and prayer*. II. 1-8. The Cup neared the Crown (needed a trusty bearer). 9-11. Arms were needed for protection. 12-16. A Lamp (Lantern, Compass) is needed to survey by night. 17-20. The Watch (Clock, Bell) notifies when to rise and work. III. Pears need walls to protect. Re-pair-ers of the wall. IV. Bags are needed for sand ballast. San ballat. (Traps are needed for foxes, and Batons for watchmen.) V. 1-13. Sharks, usurers, were notified (non-suited). 14-19. Mouths (Bodies) were nourished at his table. VI. 1-9. The Village was not named, 10-14. The Temple was named as a safe place. 15-19. The City was notified as to what took place, through relatives and spies. VII. 1-4. Jerusalem needed vigilance. 5-73. Judea named and numbered its ancestry from this list. VIII. 1-12. Ezra narrated, Nehemiah and others noted where the Jews needed explanations. 13-18. Booths were noted as salvationists (as actors). Booths. IX. Confessors narrated at length their past. X. The Covenant named those who sealed it. XI. The Various Provinces named and numbered those to dwell at

Jerusalem, etc. XII. 1-26. **Graven (Brass) Plates** (Tablets) **name** *people to be commemorated. Such as are desirable. Zerubbabel.* 27-47. **Brass Trumpets** notify. (Brass Bands are noisy *on such occasions.*) XIII. 1-14, 23-31. **Pagan Tares** (Seed) were noticed (notorious, noxious). 15-22. **Sabbath Fruit, etc.,** were *not* needed (necessary).

ESTHER.

I. The **Provinces** were summoned *to the feast*, and were shown *the decree about women*. II. 1-20. The **Crown** Settled on *Esther*. 21-23. The **Keys** (Crown) suited *not such chamberlains*. III. **Grass** suggests *a hayman, Haman, and the harvest of death be prepared*. IV. 1-14. A **Hatch** (Hatchment, Hat-rack) suggests *Hatach*. 15-17. **Bread and Wine** suggest *eating and drinking*. V. 1-8. **Mastiffs** are shunned. *Esther's risky approach*. 9-14. A **Neck** was selected *for the gallows*. VI. 1-3. The **Chamber** was sleepless (soothed not). 4-11. The **Streets** stare (see *a sight*). 12-14. The **Home** (House) was saddened (sorrows). VII. **Tyburn** (Old Bailey) suggests *hanging*. VIII. **Mordecai** succeeded (superseded) *Haman*, and the **Jews** were summoned to *save themselves*. IX. 1-19. The **Avengers** and **Feasters** were satisfied. 20-32. **Patriots** set aside (sanction, sanctify) *such days*. X. His **Greatness** is shown (set down in the "*book of the chronicle*").

JOB.

I. 1-5. The **Earth** belongs *to the rich* (is blessed by such as *Job*). 6-12. The **Earth** had been bestrode (was blamed, is beset by) *Satan*. 13-22. The **Country** was beset by *Sabeans*, the **Fire** burned and the **Wind** blew. II. **Potsherds** are broken (bruise). III. **Rue** bites (is bitter). *Job rues his birth and life*. IV. The **Howdah** is borne *by the elephant, Eliphaz*. 1-11. The **Staff** is broken, *which had supported others, and his own confidence of rectitude*. 12-21. The **Bed** beheld *a vision*. V. 1-5. The **Goose** (Ass) blunders. 6. The **Mole** burrows. 7. The **Fire-fly** burns *a light*. 8-11. **Ravens** beg (beseech "*call upon Him*"). 12-14. **Foxes** burrow *in vain*. 15-27. His **Sheep** are befriended (blessed). VI. 1-4. **Ships** are ballasted, "*weighed*," "*sand*." 5. The **Barn** brays and bellows. 6, 7. The **Kitchen** bakes (bastes). 8-13. The **Tomb** is besought. 14. The **Home** (Asylum) befriends. 15-23. The **Bridge** was beset (betrayed). 24-30. **Schools** bestow *teaching, words, tongue*. VII. **Greenwood** (Norwood, etc.) **Buries**. VIII. **Bildad** builds *up his argument*. 4-10. **Solon** (Solomon, etc.) *of former ages, bequeathed knowledge*. 11-22. **Linnæus** be-

stowed *names botanical*, "*rush, flag, herb, root, branch.*" IX. The Patriarch (Speaker, Sufferer) bows *in awe* and bemoans *before the Omnipotent*. X. Complaint and Expostulation break forth. XI. The Answering (Shaming) Zephyr—Zophar—berates. 7-12. The Great (Awful) Heavens (Depths, Earth, Sea) bewilder *man*. 13-20. Handled Soil (Coal) besmirches, but Passing Waters bear away *misery*, and the Awakening Sun breaks forth (beams). XII. The Aged (Ancient, Sage, Patriarchal) Spectacles (Glasses, Pen) bows. The Awful (Fateful) Crown (Scepter) bends (bows) *all*. XIII. 1-13. Quack Herbs benefit *not*. 14-28. The Slain Plant (Breaking Leaf, Blasted Stubble) beseeches. XIV. The Hastening (passing) Bier (Coffin) is borne away (bemoaned). XV. The Aged Elephant—*Eliphaz*—(Sage, Owl, Gray Hairs) bespeak *wisdom*, but the Rash Body (Fat Face—Flanks) breaks *forth*. XVI. The Rash (Quack, Accident) Hospital is brutal (bespattered, bewailed). XVII. Base Hinnom belongs *to Judas and the tombs*. XVIII. Impatient (Answering) Bildad breaks *out again*. 5, 6, 14, 15, 18. Pale Lucifer is to be blotted out. 7-10. Crafty Machiavelli (Satan) is betrayed. XIX. 1-22. Estranged Friends (Wife, Kinsfolk, Brethren, Acquaintances) break (betake *themselves*) away. 23-29. The Hard Engraver

bears *on his tool*. The Redeemer was believed in. XX. Awful (So far—*Zophar*) Retribution shall befall. XXI. The Equal Earth bears *with all, and then buries all*. XXII. The Eliphaz (Temanite) Trumpet is blown, *for the charge against Job. False charges*. (Clean Bricks are “built up.”) XXIII. Mysterious (Secret, Dense) Woods bewilder. XXIV. Seized (Pledged, Kept, Secreted) Boxes (Bags, Furniture) *are brought to light, judgment*. XXV. Unclean Worms burrow (bore, build—*Bildad*). XXVI. The Heavenly (and Earthly) Temple is built *by the Omnipotent*. XXVII. Threatening Babylon broke *not the integrity of Daniel, etc.* XXVIII. Proverbial Solomon borrowed *these figures from nature or Job. See Prov.* XXIX. The Exemplary (Beneficent) Landlord (Sheik) bemoaned *his former state*. XXX. Extreme contempt has befallen *him* (is bewailed, bemoaned). XXXI. The Trying (Convincing, Convicting, White) Light bears *out the true character*. XXXII. The Little Retort bursts *out*. XXXIII. The Chastising Birch (Bitter Herbs) brings *reformation, blessing, health, deliverance*. XXXIV. The Divine (Highest) Seat brings *all to judgment*. XXXV. The Singing Nightingale, “*song in the night,*” and Wiser Beasts and Fowls bespeak *humility*. XXXVI. A Wide (Righteous) Highway is built

(Throne belongs to God.) XXXVII. The Windy Atlantic blows. XXXVIII. The Omnipotent (Omniscient, Wise, Almighty, Sublime, Convincing, Convicting) God begins to bring *Job* to light and repentance. XXXIX. The Wisest Zoologists bow (bend in awe). XL. 1-5. Timely (Vile) Humility begins. 6-14. A Divine Challenge is brought. 15-24. Mighty Vehemence, *behemoth*, (Power) is bestowed of God. XLI. Hot Water boils, and Strong Iron is broken. XLII. 1-6. The Modern Graphophone and Veriscope bring back what might be forgotten by the hearing ear and seeing eye. 7-9. The Wrong Scales of judgment are balanced aright. 10-17. More Money and a Long Chain of descendants were bestowed (brought to) *Job*.

PSALMS.

The Book. The Psalms mnemonics are distinguished by having no verbs except for Psalms above 100. And those verbs begin with P.

Rule for numbers above 60 : A *Second* adjective adds 50. The verb adds 100.

Owing to the disjunctive and inarticulate nature of the Psalms an exhaustive analysis would be voluminous beyond the purpose of this work. Some verses must be associated rather arbitrarily with the nearest mnemonic; or any one can make a special one if it is very desirable.

A few words are given for each Psalm. In the longer Psalms a few verse numbers are given to point out the connections.

I. **Ground** *Walketh, Standeth.* **Water,** *planted by.* **Wind** *driveth away.* II. **Crown, Rod of iron, Pottery.** III. **Hedge, shield, Poppy, slept.** **Nuts, broken teeth.** IV. **Stretcher, enlarged.** **Settee, set apart.** **Stand, Awning, Stand in awe.** **Bed.** V. **Ear,** *give ear, hearken.* **Cock,** *hear in the morning.* **Ass, the foolish.** **Wolf and Fox,** *blood-thirsty and deceitful.* **Hare, 7.** **Steed** *led among enemies, 8.* **Throat and Tongue, 9.** **Turtle (Limpet)** *defend,*

shield. VI. Hospital. VII. Adullam or Engedi, *where David took refuge.* VIII. Adam, *made lower than angels and put over all.* IX. Praises, 1. Singer, 2. Judge, 4, 7, 8, 16, 19. Enemy, 3, 6. Heathen, 5, 15. Refugee, 9. Inquisitor, 12. Poor, 18. Men, 20. X. Absence in Trouble, 1. Pride Devices, 2. Covetousness, 3. Thoughts, 4. Judgments, 5. Adversity, 6. Cursing, Deceit, Fraud, Mischief, Vanity, 7. Secrecy, Spite, Oppression, Judgment. XI. A Safe Mountain, Raining Fire and Brimstone. XII. False Teeth, 1-5. Cased Silver, 6. XIII. Plaintive Forgetmenot, 1. Fatal Poppy (Lotus), 3. XIV. Paper Cap (Strait Jacket) *sinful folly.* XV. Patient Sheep, *Patience and innocence.* XVI. Happy Home (Abode) and Escaped Tomb. XVII. Paved Gabbatha, 1-3. *Trial of Jesus.* Dangerous Ghauts (Africa, etc.), *dangerous men and beasts.* XVIII. Grateful David and Baffled Saul. XIX. The Great Declarer, 1-6. Great Lawgiver, 7-12. Rash Presumer, 13. Patient Meditator, 14. XX. Day Trouble, Sanctuary Help, All Offerings, Hearty Desires, Glad Salvation, All Petitions, Safe Anointing, Vain Trust. XXI. Real Gold and Searching Fire. XXII. Piercing Spear and Nails. *This Ps. is especially associated in mind with the crucifixion.* XXIII. Green Pastures (Grass). XXIV. Welcoming

Doors (Entering Ark). *Supposed to have been written when the ark was brought to Zion.* XXV. **Meek** (Pleading) **Sheep** (Eyes, Mouth, Tongue). XXVI. **Supreme Court and Clean** (Dear) **Church** (Altar). XXVII. **Treacherous Keilah** and **Zif**, *I. Sam. xxiii*, and **Precious** (Protecting, Teaching, Leading) **Zion**. XXVIII. **Hearing** (Recompensing, Blessing, Strengthening, Feeding) **God** (Lord). XXIX. **Tremendous Speaker**, *voice*. XXX. **Healing Deliverance**, **Remembered Holiness**, **Temporary Anger**, **Concealed Presence**, **Dead Profit**. XXXI. **Mighty Rock**, **Secret Cave**. XXXII. **Silver Lid**, *1, 2, covered*. **Silver Probe**, *3-5*. **Guiding Compass**, *6, 8, 10*. **Guiding Bit**, *9*. XXXIII. **Vibrant Woods** (Leaves), *1-6*. **Briny Weeds**, *7*. **Fixed Roots**, *8-12*. **High Trees**, *13-15, looking down*. **Swinging Boughs**, *16-22. Absalom*. XXXIV. **Silly Mask**. *Supposed to commemorate David's playing the madman*. **Delightful Bread**, *taste and see, suffer hunger*. XXXV. **Wild** (Pitiless) **Beasts**. XXXVI. **Light House**, **High Observatory**. XXXVII. **Little Palestine** (Switzerland, Holland). XXXVIII. **Afflicted Job**. XXXIX. **Sighing** (Crying, Dying) **Mourners**. *Psalm used in the burial service*. XL. **Divine Deliverance**, **Thy Will**. XLI. **Cold Ground**, *poor, sick, afflicted Job, 1, 20*. XLII. **Holy Chalice** (Golden Cup) *for thirsty*. **Sounding Lead**,

which seamen cast down into the deep. XLIII. **Lost** (Close) **Woods**, *send out thy light.* XLIV. **Broken Bow.** XLV. **Royal Doves**, *King's marriage.* **Royal Camels** *with guests and presents.* XLVI. **Solid Foundation**, **Holy City.** XLVII. **Royal** (Conquering) **Zion** (Heaven). XLVII. **Fortunate** (Metropolitan) **Solomon.** (Jehoshaphat, *II. Chron. xx : 19, 25, 36.* *Some suppose that suggested this Ps.*) XLIX. **Poor Millionaires.** L. **Solemn Reproof** (Indictment). LI. **Purifying** (Purging) **Water** "*Springs ever fresh the flood of tears,*" *Keble, on this Ps.* LII. **Cutting Razor** (Pruning Knife). LIII. **Dull** (Stupid) **Asses.** (Brains). LIV. **Shut Doors** *against strangers.* LV. **Fugitive Doves**, 1-8. **Cunning** (Cruel) **Foxes**, 9-23. **Burdened Beast**, 22. LVI. **Hungry Prison** *swallow me up.* LVII. **Hungry** (Trustful) **Adullam.** LVIII. **Cruel Jeffries.** *Judge in the "bloody assize."* LIX. **Furious Scavengers.** LX. **Just Division** (Apportionment).

Note. In the next forty Psalms a second adjective adds fifty. The vowel of the second adjective has no significance.

LXI. **Far-reaching Earth** (Far Higher Rock). LXII. **Curved Rock Seat.** LXIII. **Parched Land Plants.** LXIV. **Waiting Bent** (Sudden) **Bow.** LXV. **Waiting Unwatered Flocks,** LXVI. **Safe Fire Engine and Grateful**

Sacrificial Altar. LXVII. Greatly Blessed Europe, *etc.* LXVIII. Greatly Praised JAH. LXIX. Plaintive Sinking Swimmer, 1, 2, 14, 16. Hateful Reviling Persecutors. LXX. Hasty Needed Help. LXXI. Gently Falling Snow. *Symbol of old age. A Ps. of old age.* LXXII. Bequeathed Enduring Scepter. LXXIII. Green Flourishing Weeds. LXXIV. Wrecked Carved Work. LXXV. Headstrong, Horned Ox. LXXVI. Terrible Salem Tabernacle. LXXVII. Remembered Ancient Uz, 1-13. Remembered Ancient Sinai (Paran), 14-20. LXXVIII. Disobedient Ancient Israelites. LXXIX. Terrible Invading Heathen (Enemies). LXXX. Merciful Former Transplanting. Terrible Present Uprooting. LXXXI. Visited Egyptian Land. LXXXII. Rightly Used Scales. LXXXIII. Hidden Heathen Woods. *Moab, etc.* Driven Heathen Stubble. LXXXIV. Wide Open (Holy) Doors. LXXXV. Divine (Right, Mighty) Peaceful Lion. LXXXVI. Wide Open Auditorium (Vestibule), 1, 3, 6, 9. LXXXVII. Highly Honored Zion. LXXXVIII. Imprisoned Dead Lazarus. LXXXIX. Almighty Merciful King, 1-18. Highly Favored (Chastened) King, 3, 4, 19-52. XC. Little Earthly Life. XCI. Solid Protecting Rock. XCII. Golden (Holy) Musical Instruments, 1-6. Holy Planting Tools,

7-15. XCIII. Mossy Water Oak. XCIV. Holy Judgment Seat. XCV. Worshipping Obedient Flock. XCVI. Holy Worshipping (Choral) Courts. XCVII. Glowing Cloudy Etna. XCVIII. Holy Coming God. XCIX. Holy Exalted Judge. C. Old Hundredth Psalm.

Note. From here on in the Psalms a verb adds 100.

CI. The Land is to be purged (purified) *of evil*. CII. The Probe pierces (penetrates) and the Vials are poured out *for the afflicted*. CIII. Fruit (Grain, Crops) praise God. *A psalm of thanksgiving*. CIV. Pictures that portray *the power and providence of God*. CV. The Mouth shall praise the *Lord for all His wondrous works*. Frogs, *etc.*, plague Egypt. CVI. Monuments perpetuate *history, events*. *The Israelites were monuments of God's patient mercy*. CVII. Egypt pressed, the Sahara parched, the Atlantic pitches (and plunges), and Canaan should praise. CVIII. David will play, praise, and prevail. CIX. The Cursers and Slanderers persecute and are prayed *against*. CX. Royalty and Priesthood preside and prevail. CXI. The Created (Great) World praises (proves). CXII. Sanctified (Charitable, Standing) Money praises and preserves. CXIII. The Tallest Tree is pliable (praised). CXIV. A Shaken (Agitated) Picture (Frame) presents *such a scene* CXV. Sham

Mouths, Eyes, Ears, and Hands are praised *by the heathen*. CXVI. The Sacred Courts are paid *for vows*. CXVII. All Europe, *etc.*, praise *ye the Lord, all nations*. CXVIII. Grateful and Sacrificing Israel and Aaron praise. CXIX. The Law Student praises (*prolongs the subject*). CXX. False Pretenses are prayed against, and the Hated Peace was put (*pushed*) *away*. CXXI. The Helpful Hills preserve. CXXII. Peaceful Bells peal out *the glad invitation to God's house*. CXXIII. The Tender Iris—eyes—peeps (*prays, puts up, petitions*). CXXIV. Protecting Rails, *at the side*, preserve (*prevent falling*), 1-5. Treacherous Nets perplexed (*but prevailed not*). CXXV. Defended (*protected*) Hearts are preserved (*protected*). CXXVI. Replenished Garners (Barns) praise. CXXVII. Oppressing Egypt prevailed *not in destroying the insects*. CXXVIII. Blessed Israelites are productive (*prolific*). CXXIX. Persecuting Enemies plowed. CXXX. A Deep Voice Pleads. CXXXI. High Hills prevent *little ones*. CXXXII. The Striking (Chiming, Ringing) Bell proclaims *bed time. Priests clothed, and before the tabernacle at mass*. CXXXIII. Binding (clinging) Woodbine (Vines, Roots) preserve *unity*. CXXXIV. The Vigil Seat pitched (*precipitated*) the *monks who fell asleep at night in vigil. Some still to be seen in old*

choirs. CXXXV. **Living** (willing) Lips praise, but **Idol Mouths, Eyes, and Ears** parody. CXXXVI. **The Mightest Buildings** are not preserved *forever, endureth.* CXXXVII. **Idle** (Inquisitive) **Babylon** pitied *not.* CXXXVIII. **Singing David** prophesied. CXXXIX. **The Omniscient Maker** perceives (probes, pierces, penetrates). CXL. **Wicked Violence** plots (is prayed against, Divine Help protects). CXLI. **The Odorous Air** pervades, *incense.* **The Stony Places** (Ground) precipitates (pitches) *overthrown in stony places.* CXLII. **The Mourning Urn** pours out. **The Forged Chains** press. CXLIII. **The Ground Pine** Pleads (pines). CXLIV. **The Strong Bow** prevails. **A Wooden Harp** may Praise. CXLV. **The Royal Mouth** (Heart) persists in praising *with this Psalm said to have been David's favorite Psalm.* CXLVI. **Old Cathedrals** praise *God* and *entomb princes.* CXLVII. **Prosperous Jerusalem** praise *ye, 2, 12-14, 19-20.* CXLVIII. **Exploring** (philosophical) **Newton, etc.,** praised *God. Preeminent in physical, astronomical, etc., knowledge and devotion.* CXLIX. **Choral Dancers and Minstrels** Praise. CL. **The Whole Orchestra** (Oratorio) praises.

PROVERBS.

I. 1-6. The Sun—*sol—son—radiates light.* 7-9. The Ground receives *the seed, best sown at the beginning and by parents.* 10-19. The Moon reveals *night deeds.* 20-23. The Country rears *simple or knowing ones for the city.* 24-33. The Whirlwind is reaped by those who sow the wind. II. 1-9. The Key reserves (renders safe) "*hide, seek, searched out, hid treasures, layeth up, keepeth.*" 10-15. The Breastplate renders safe, "*heart, preserve, keep thee.*" 16-22. Tools rake *the paths and root out.* III. 1-4. Forget-me-nots and Bindweed remind us. 5, 6. Reeds are not to be relied on, "*lean not.*" 7, 8. Sage, Iris, and Boneset remind us of *this passage.* 9, 10. Fruits are to be rendered *first.* 11, 12. Birch (Hickory, Bitter-sweet) rectifies, *corrects.* 13-18. Sage and the Tree repays (is richer). 19, 20. The Dewberries ripen. 21-28. Moss (Grass) rests *the feet, and when lying down.* 27-29. Foxglove reminds of *the hand and devise.* 30-32. Olives remind of *peace and the presser.* 33. The Ivy runs *up the house.* 34. Violets remind of *lowliness.* 35. Sage receives *glory.* IV. 1-4. The Cradle rocks *children and receives doctrine.* 5-27. The Till and

Cane remind of "*get, keep, hold, way, walk, steps, paths.*" V. The **Flesh** rules (ruins, runs riot) *with the unchaste*. VI. 1-6. **Banks** receive (reserve) *surety*. 7-11. The **Chamber** retards (robs, rests) *the sluggard* (Garners, Barns, rot). 12-15. The **Forecastle** retains *nautical* and *forward* people. 16-19. **Prisons** retain *such groups*. 20-35. **Houses** (Homes) are ruined *by bad sons and wives*. VII. **Pompeii** (Gomorrhah) rioted *thus* (was ruined). VIII. **Sophia** rewards. IX. 1-6. The **Hostess Regales**. 7-12. The **Scorner** is reprov'd and rebuked. 13-18. The **Temptress** ruins *many*. X. **Proverbs** run *through this and following chapters*. (Proverbs are remembered.) 1. **Parentage** rejoices. 2, 9, 11, 16. **Wickedness** returns (retains *not*), but **Righteousness** rescues. 3. **Sustenance** (support) remains to the *righteous*. 4, 5. **Slackness** ruins, **diligence** rewards. 8, 10, 13, 14, 23, 29. **Wisdom** receives; **Folly** ruins. 12, 18. **Hatred** rouses strife. 15, 22. **Poverty** ruins. 17. **Reproof** is refused. 19-21, 31, 32. **Garrulity** rattles (runs) on. 22. **Blessings** redouble. 24. **Fear** rewards *the wicked*. 25, 30. **Righteousness** remains. 26. **Sloth** rests *too much*. 27. **Longevity** rewards. 28. **Hope** rejoices. XI. The **Mountain** (Sun) rises up. *Up-rightness and right dealing the most frequent idea in this chapter*. XII. 1. The **Safe Bit** is rejected by

brutes. 2, 3. False Visers retain *not*. 4. The Chaste Crown rots *not*. 5, 6. Waiting Daggers revenge. 7. Standing (Stable) Bricks remain. 8-9. False (Lacking) Medals ridicule. 10-14. Hard Bits ruin (rub) "*beast, lips, mouth, tilleth, fruit.*" 15. Cracked Mirrors reflect *our* "*own eyes.*" 16. A Blaring Trumpet reveals (resounds). 17-18. The Jagged Sword rends (rasps). 19. A Fast Bit retains. 20, 21. The Waiting Dagger reaches *the heart*. 22, 23. A Safe Bit restrains *lying* and *foolish lips*. 24. The Patient Scepter rewards. 25. The Weighty (Slave) Chain reduces *strength, spirit*. 26. Neighboring Door-plates rectify *mistakes*. 27. The Waiting Pot roasts *not*. 28. Safe (Track) Rails are riveted. XIII. 1. Faithful (Fragrant) Sage is respected. 2, 3. Safe (Savory) Fruit is relished. 4. Waiting Crops are ruined. 5. Shameful (Nauseating) Fruit rots. 6. Tangling Weeds retard, *in the way*. 7, 11. Patient Crops repay. 8. Ransomed Crops are returned. 9. Flaming (Fat) Pine rejoices the *poor*. *The only light in some parts of the country*. 10. The Gaudy Cockscomb reminds of *pride*. 12. The Patient Tree revives. 13-21. The Safe (Sacred) Hedge restrains. "*Hedge of the Law,*" a rabbinical term. 22-24. The Chastening Birch repays. 23-25. Safe Dishes are refilled (replenished). XIV. 1.

Nailed (Fastened) Boards remain. 2. A Walking Staff rests. 3. A Sapless Rod rattles. 4. The Patient Yoke replenishes *the crib*. 5, 25-33. Faithful Papers report *the truth*. 6-9, 24. A Paper Cap reminds of a *fool*. *Knowledge, mock*. 10. Strange Wine is not intermingled. 11. Stanch Beams remain, *firm, fixed*. 12-15. False Maps (Books, Guideposts) ruin *many*. 13. Vain Wine restores *not* (reacts). 14. Back Seats roll off. 16-18. Raging Wine rushes *us away*. 19-21. Neighboring Doors are to be respected. 22. Unsafe Nets are risked (risky). 23. Scant Bread remains for (rewards) *mere talk*. 26, 27. A Safe Door receives. 28. A Large Map represents a *multiplied population*. 29. Hasty Pudding rushes (is relished). 30. Hard Lumber resists. *Heart of oak*. 31. Charity Bread returns "*after many days*." 32. Brandished Clubs repulse, *drive away*. 33, 35. Exalted Standards rally to the *king*. XV. 1, 2, 4, 7, 18, 23, 28. A Safe Tongue (Mouth, Lips) restrain (retain, reward). (A Bad, Rash Tongue raves, rages, ruins.) 3, 30. The Glad Eye rejoices. 5, 12, 20-22, 31-33. A Mad (Bad) Brain rejects *instruction, etc.* 6, 16, 25, 27. The Gnawing Moth ruins (riddles) *house goods*. 8-10, 17, 19, 24, 26, 29. The Strange Ox *resists*. 11-15, 30. A Glad Heart rejoices. XVI. 1-15. The Established

Throne rules (reigns, regulates). 16, 20-24. Safe Schools rear *wise scholars*. 17-19, 25-33. A Safe Highway is recommended. 32. A Taken (Captured) City is ruled. XVII. 1. *Babel*. 3. *Furnace*. 11. *Ezra*. 14, 19, 20. *Strife of tongues*. Ancient Babylon reminds of these. 2. *Joseph*. 10, 11-13. *Pharaoh*. Ancient Egypt reminds of these. 4, 7. False Crete is referred to. *Tit. ii: 12*. 5. Hating Edom was remembered. *Ps. cxxxvii*. 6. Ancient Ur reared the Patriarch. 8. Ancient Sheba rendered gifts. 9, 17, 18. Ancient Syracuse reminds of *Damon and Pythias*. 15, 23, 26. Pagan Rome remanded the just, through *Pilate, Felix, etc.* 16. Prating (Waiting) Athens "to hear some new thing" rejected *Paul*. 21, 25. Insane Bedlam received such. 22. Sanitary Maryland restores like medicine. 24. Far Patagonia reaches to the end of the earth. 27, 28. Ancient Sparta restrained (refrained from) much speech—*Laconic*. XVIII. Chattering (Babbling, Blabbing, Gabbling) Zany (Xantippe) restrained not the tongue, (remind of these). XIX. 1, 4, 7, 17, 22. The Patient Poor (Pauper) receive help. 2, 3, 8, 10, 16, 29. Rash Fools repent. 5, 9, 28. False Witnesses regard not the truth (receive bribes). 6, 10-12. Patient Princes restrain impulse. 13, 18, 27. Wayward Sons regard not (run to evil). 13, 14.

Faithful Wives refrain. 15, 24. Lazy Idlers refuse *to work*. 11, 12, 19-21, 23. Wrathful Railers rue *it* (rage). 25-29. Hasty Scorners are reproved. XX. 1. Raging Intemperance ruins. 2. Angry Royalty rages (roars). 3. Sad Strife is roused *by meddling*. 4. Lazy Sluggishness refuses *to work*. 5. Latent Counsel remains *unused*. 6. Faithful Goodness remains *scarce* (is rewarded). 7. Fatherly Integrity remains (redounds) *to the children*. 8. Great Dignity (Majesty) repels *evil*. 9. Immaculate (Chaste) Purity remains *unknown*. 10, 23. Weight Cheating revolts. 11. Careless (Happy) Childhood recognizes *good and evil*. 12. Natural Hearing and Seeing are received *from the Lord*. 13. Lazy Sleep robs. 14. A Sharp Bargain rejoices *the buyer*. 15. Gained Knowledge is retained (is richer *than rubies*). 16. Strange Surety is risky. 17. Base Deceit repays. 18. Established Counsel and Advice reassure. 19. False Confidence ruins *many*. 20. Ungrateful Curses return *to roost at dark*. 21. Hasty Inheritance remains *not at the end*. 22. Repaid Evil resign *to the Lord*. 24. Man's Goings remain *with the Lord*. 25. Ensnaring (Hasty) Devouring robs *God*. 26. Scattered Wickedness is run *over*. 27. The Candle-like Spirit (Conscience) reaches *within*. 28. Patient Mercy and Truth rule *best*. 29. Hap-

py Youth and Age rival. 30. Painful Inflammation is reduced. XXI. 1. Every River runs *as directed*. 2, 3. The Heavy Lead—*plummet*—rectifies. 26. The Plenteous Earth returns (repays) *tillage*. 7, 8. The Tell-tale Earth (Ground) reveals *the tracks and way*. 9, 19. The Domestic Air reverberates (rings, resounds). 10. An Evil Air rests *on him*. 11. The Teaching (Heeded) Stars restrain *the wise*. 12. The Trembling Earth rocks *the house*. 13. Deaf (Leaden) Skies (Stones) respond *not*. 14. Secret Gold rectifies (repays). 15, 18. Deeded Lands ransom. 16. Dead (Desert) Lands return *nothing*. 17, 20, 25. Neglected Land returns *nothing*. 21-23, 29-31. Directing Stars regulate *the course*. 24, 27, 28. Threatening Clouds restrain *not the rash*. XXII. 1. A Clean Doorplate reveals *the name*. 2. The Friendly Cup refreshes (renews *friendship*). 3. The Shrieking Shell (shot) rushes. 4. Peaceful (Earned) Money repays. 5. Fence Wire restrains *forward cattle*. 6. Trellis Wire raises *the vine trainage*. 7. Lent Money rules. 8. The Reap Hook repays. 9. Blessed Money is repaid (redoubled). 10. The Expelling Bayonet restores *order*. 11, 29. The Friendly Crown receives (recognizes, resorts to) *him*. 12. Preserving Spectacles restore (rest) *the eyes*. 13. Heavy Bars (Locks) restrain *the lion*. 14. The Heavy

Plummets reach *deep down*. 15. A Metal Rod
 rams. 16, 22, 23. Oppressing Money is repaid.
 17-19. Ear Trumpets reach *down*. 20, 21. Steel
 Pens record. 24, 25. The Ready Pistol ruins
 (rings *out*). 26, 27. Pledged Money ruins. 28.
 Iron Posts restrain *the encroacher*. XXIII. 1-3,
 6-8, 20, 21, 29-35. Tempting Fruit is to be resisted.
 4, 5. Feathery Seeds rise, *as by wings*. 9, 12-19,
 22-28. The Paternal (Friendly, Tender) Birch
 restrains (repays). 10, 11. The Extreme (Inher-
 ited) Hedge restrains. XXIV. 1, 2. The Empty
 Chair reminds *of your absence*. 3, 4. Seasoned
 Timber retains *its shape*. 5, 6. A Heavy Cabinet
 retains *the council, cabinet, papers*. 7, 9. An Empty
 Box resembles *a fool's head*, (retains *nothing*). 8.
 An Evil Net ruins *the deviser*. 10-12. A Weak
 Staff renders *no help*. 13, 14. Sweet Sugar is rel-
 ished. 15-18. A Treacherous Staff is risky. 19,
 20. The Fretted Wick is raveled. 21, 22. The
 Secret (Meddled *with*) Box revealed *too much*. *Pan-*
dora's. 23-26, 28, 29. The Equitable Bench renders
just decisions. 27. Plenteous Timber is ready. 30-
 34. The Easy Chair (Tempting Bed) retards (rests,
 ruins). XXV. 1-7. The Searching Eye reaches
far. 8-12. The Friendly Ear receives (retains) *best*.
 13, 25. A Fleet Horse is ridden (runs, rushes,
 races) *by messengers*. 14. Deceived Eyes re-

member *failing clouds*. 15. A Pleasant Tongue restrains *evil*. 16, 27. The Retching Stomach rejects (refuses). 17. The Weary Ear refuses *to listen longer to the bore*. 18. The Perjured Tongue rends *like a sword* (rots). 19. A Fretting Tooth and Wrenched Foot rankle. 20. A Heavy Heart refuses *to listen*. 21, 22. The Unfeeling Turtle rouses (runs) *only when coals of fire are heaped on its back*. 23, 24. A Stern Face repels. 26. A Bending Lion reverses *things*. 28. Trespassing Cattle run over. XXVI. 1. Extra (Shelter) Sheds are required. 2. An Empty Aviary will remain *so, if you wait for the birds to come*. 3. The Neglected Stable raises *trouble*. 4-12. Plentiful Asylums are required *for all the fools*. 13-16. Sleeping Rooms retard (relax) *such*. 17-28. The Police Station receives *such*. XXVII. 1, 2. Superior Castile (Boston) reminds of *boasting and pride*. 3, 4. Weeping Bethlehem recalls (reminds of) *cruel and envious Herod*. 5, 6. Treacherous Gethsemane reminds of *these ideas*. 7-9. Sweet Eden reminds (recalls, rejoices). 10. Plenteous Egypt received the *families of Jacob*. *The brother far off, Joseph*. 11. Completing (Competing) Oxford, *etc.*, raises the *father's pride*. 12. Secret Engedi received *hiding David*. 13. Unsuspecting Jericho received *the spies, who pledged the strange woman*. 14.

Early Billingsgate rouses (*reminds of this*). 15, 16. Wet Newfoundland rains. 17. Keen Sheffield reminds of *sharp cutlery*. 18. Pleasant Smyrna retails *the finest figs*. 19, 20. Clear Helicon reflects. 21. Smelting Colorado refines *gold and silver*. 22. Perpetual Bray remained *the Vicar's*. 23-27. Fleecy Australia reminds of *flocks*. XXVIII. Evil (Oppressive, Persecuting, Wretched) Saul, Exemplary (Persecuted) David, Wealthy Dives, and Begging Lazarus remind *us of these*. XXIX. 1. The Avenging Hangman ropes *the neck*. 2. The Dependent People rejoice. 3. Pleased Fathers rejoice and Spending Harlots ruin. 4. Venal Judges ruin (rob) *a land*. 5, 6. Treacherous Men ruin. 7. Helpful Men regard *the poor*. 8. Restless Citizens ruin *a city*. 9. Restless Men rage. 10. Detesting Men rage. 11. The Leaky Fool reveals (*relates all, rattles on*). 12. A Credulous Ruler receives *everything as true*. 13. The Meeting Men receive *light*. 14. The Stedfast King regards *not persons*. 15. The Neglected Child is ruined. 16. Increased Transgressors run out *in the end*. 17. The Corrected Son rests and rejoices *the parents*. 18. Perishing People require *light*. 19. The Corrected Servant remains *the same* (*requires more than words*). 20. The Impetuous Man rushes. 21. The Delicate

Servant rises *to sonship*. 22. The Testy Man raises *strife*. 23. The Meek Man rises, *in time*. 24. A Thieving Partner regards *not his own soul*. 25. The Fearing Man risks *more than others*. 26. Seeking Favorites run *after the ruler*. 27. Detesting Men are reckoned *according to the detested*. XXX. 1-6. Confessed Ignorance recognizes *itself* (is respected). 7-9. A Special Boon is requested. (Earthly Vanity and Lies to be removed and a Convenient Sufficiency, Competence is requested.) 10. Servile Abuse is returned *for your pains*. 11, 17. Degenerate Ingratitude regards (remembers) *not*. 12. Degenerate Filthiness revolts. 13. Degenerate Pride raises *the eyes*. 14-16. Degenerate (Envious, Endless) Greed ravens. 18-20. Three Wonders require *an explanation* (run *beyond me*). 21-23. Three Disquietudes reverse *order*. 24-28. Exceeding (Creature) Wisdom is recommended. 29-31. Well (Impetuous) Going rushes. 32. Evil Thought is to be restrained. 33. Fierce Strife is raised (roused, rages). XXXI. 1-7. Drinking (Limpid) Water is recommended. 8, 9. Vindicating Fire rescues (is recommended). 10-31. Priceless Rubies (Finest Gold) rivals *not* (reminds of *such a woman*).

ECCLESIASTES.

I. 1-11. The **Sun, Wind, and Rivers** end *not* (encircle *endlessly*). 12-18. The **Ledge** is edged *with sorrel*. *Knowledge increaseth sorrow*. II. 1-12, 18-23. **Cups, Tools, Crowns, and Trumpets** end *in vanity*. 12-17. The **Pen** ends *like the fool's bauble*. 24-26. **Cups and Dishes** are to be enjoyed. III. 1-17. **Crops** (Fruits, Plants, etc.) are **expected** *in season—a time for everything*. 16-22. **Grass** was eaten by *Nebuchadnezzar*, “*what befalleth the beast.*” IV. 1-3. The **Yoke** envies the **Coffin**. 4-6. **Furniture** is envied. 7, 8, 15, 16. **Cradles** empty *themselves*. 9-12. The **Cord** insures *help*. 13, 14. **Books** enumerate *many such in history*. V. 1-7. The **Mouth** (Tongue, Lips) **expose** (entangle). 8. The **Eye** (Eagle) eyes (is elevated, *high*). 9-20. The **Mouth** can eat *only so much*. VI. 1, 2, 7, 8. The **Kitchen** equalizes *men*. *There all can only eat*. 3-6, 9-12. The **Tomb** (Cemetery) **ends** all. VII. 1. **Bethany** embalms *the good name of her with the precious ointment*. 2-6. **Cana** and **Bethany** exemplified *this*. 7-10. **Egypt** exemplified *this in the time of Moses*. (Rome in the time of Nero.) 11-29. **Ierusalem** exhibited *this in the time of Solomon*.

VIII. Solomon experienced *most of this*. (Saul, David, Absalom, Pharaoh, Alexander, Belshazzar, etc., exemplified.) IX. 1-12. The Fatalists expect *nothing*. 7-9. The Epicure enjoys *as he can*. 10. The Worker ends *at the grave*. 13-18. The Seer expects *ingratitude*. X. 1-15. Wisdom excels *folly*. 16-19. Riot and Sloth eat up *a land*. 20. Secrets escape. XI. 1, 2. Waste Waters enrich. 3-6. Falling Rain—but *not* Watched Winds and Clouds—enrich. 7. 8. The Grateful Sun is enjoyed. 9, 10. Gay Skies endure *not long*. XII. 1-5. Shaky Bricks (Locks, Bolts) expect *to fall soon*. 6, 7. The Shattered Bowl and Pitcher end (emptied) all. 8-14. Fastened (Fastening) Nails insure (endure).

SONG OF SOLOMON.

I. The **Star** shines *at night. Black but comely. Star of beauty.* II. 1-3. **Vases** stand *full of roses, lilies, and apple blossoms.* 4-7. **Flagons** stay (support). 8-17. **Springs**—*of metal*—suggest *the roe, hart, spring time, and fox-trap.* III. **Nightshade** suggests *search and protection.* IV. The **Palette** and **Easel** stand *ready, or helpless, before such a portrait.* (Pictures show *not such beauty.*) V. **Honey, Milk, Mouths, Dove, Locks, Feet, Hands, Head, Eyes, Legs** seem (are shown, said to be) *like.* VI. **Stairs** slope *down into the garden* and **Barracks** (Battlements, Walls) shelter (shield) *armies.* 8, 9. **Harems Shelter.** VII. 1-9. **Greece Sculptured** *bodily beauty,* and **Heshbon, Bath-Rabbim, Lebanon, and Carmel** suggested comparison. 10-13. **Eden** suggests *such a going forth.* VIII. **Juliet** suggests (showed) *such youthfulness and constancy.*

ISAIAH.

I. 1-4. The Heavens and Earth are invoked. 5-9. The Country was invaded. 10-15. Moons illuminate *not the soul*. 16-20. Water and Snow illustrated *what was needed*. 21-31. Dross, Silver, Tin, and Fire illustrate *purification*. II. 1-3. Magnets incline (induce). 4. Swords, Plowshares, Spears, and Pruning-hooks are to be interchanged. 5. Lamps illuminate. 6-9. Money, Bits, and Chariots had been introduced. 10-22. Picks (Drills) are inserted in *rocky holes, ragged rocks, towers and walls*. Axes are imbedded in *lofty cedars and oaks*, and Idols of *silver and gold* are to be interdicted. III. 1-8. The Trees—of *Jothan*—illustrate *this*. See *Jud. ix : 7-15*. 9-11. Apples of *Sodom* are indicated *in their countenances*. 12-15. Vineyards were invaded *by the rich* (should be inviolate). 16-26. Venus's Looking-glass (Venus's fly-trap) *inveigles* (invites) *insects*. IV. 1. Bread and Linen are not included. 2-6. The Picture inspires *hope*. V. 1-7. Beasts invade *abandoned vineyards*. 8-10. Game was introduced (imported). *Lands of peasantry depopulated for hunting purposes, e. g., Wm. Rufus, Scotch Crofters*. 11-15, 22. Beasts are imi-

tated. 16, 17. Lambs are innocent (inviolable). 18, 19. Oxen illustrate *such*. 20, 21, 23. Owls, Bats, and Wolves illustrate *such*. 24, 25. Carcasses infect *streets*. 26-30. Horses and Lions shall invade. VI. The Throne and Temple inspired and invested *him with his mission*. VII. 1-9. Samaria and Damascus invade. 10-16. Virginia includes "*virgin*." 17-25. Assyria shall invade. VIII. 1-4. Maher-shalal-hash-baz indicates *the rushing invasion*. 5-8. The Israelites are to be inundated *with Assyrians*. 9-18. Isaiah is instructed and will instruct. 19-22. Saul is imitated *by some who seek familiar spirits*. But Isaiah insists *on the Law and the testimony*. IX. 1-7. The Child, Counsellor, Father, Prince, indicate (intimate) *the Savior*. 8-12. The Rebuilders are infatuated. 13-17. The People and Leaders are incorrigible (irreclaimable). 18-21. Firemen and Fasteners are involved *in the calamity*. X. 1-4. Tyranny shall inherit *desolation*. 5-19. The Instrumentality ignores the *divine purpose*. 20-23. The Remnant is not included. But a Consummation is intended. 24-34. Changes are intended (intimated). XI. 1-9. A Messianic (Happy) Land is indicated. 10-16. Many (Various) Lands shall be ingathered (inclined, induced). XII. Salvation Pitchers invite (incite) (Chain Pump). XIII. The Tall (Far,

Dark) **Forests** shall invade. *Northeastern invaders of Babylon.* XIV. 1-28. The **Fallen** (Departed, Changed) **Yoke** (Staff) is iterated *here*. The **Fallen** —*Lucifer*—Match ignites. 29-32. The **Palestine** (Fallen) **Rod** includes another *sprout, shoot*. XV. The **Bald Eagle** inhabits *the mountainous Moab Bawling*. “*Howl, baldness, weeping, cry.*” XVI. 1-4. A **Prepared Sanctuary** invites. 5. An **Established Throne** is intended. 6-14. A **Shattered Monastery** (Abbey) *Moab, incites pity*. XVII. 1-11. **Taken** (Fallen, Forsaken) **Samaria** and **Damascus** are intended *for invasion, punishment*. 12-14. The **Raging** (Invading) **Atlantic** illustrates *the enemies of Israel*. XVIII. The **Shadowed** (Darkened) **Ethiopians** are to be included. XIX. 1, 2. **Warring** (Wrangling) **Neighbors** invite *invasion*. 3. **Vain Charmers** and **Wizards** inveigle. 4. **Raging Kings** are implacable. 5-10. **Languishing Fishers** and **Flax Workers** shall be injured (indigent). 11-14. **Crazy** (Addled) **Princes** invite *invasion*. 15-17. The **Shaky** (Quaking) **People** are impotent. 18-22. A **Saved People** invite (incite) *praise*. 23-25. **Neighborly People** invite *one another*. XX. The **Shameful** (Tartan, Sargon) **Captivity** was indecent (immodest, indelicate). XXI. 1-4. The **Desert** (Terrible, Besieged) **Land** is invaded. 5-12. The **Early** (Eastern) **Star** informs *the watchman*,

(indicates *the coming morn*). 13-17. The Desert (Tema, Kedar) Land is intended *for* (included *in*) *the destruction*. XXII. 1-7. Persian (Elam) Arms invade. 8. Ready Arms are inspected. 9-12. The Leveling Pick (Shovel) irrigates. 13, 14. Epicurean Dishes incapacitate. 15-19. Steel Drills incise *the Stone*, and Leaden Balls impinge. 20-25. The Heavy Key (Nails, Vessels) is imposed—"laid on." XXIII. Sea Weeds may indicate Tyre. *Seaport*. XXIV. 1-12. Empty (Desolate, Deserted) Desks (Pews, Tables, Dressers, Counters) indicate (illustrate) *the judgment on the land*. 13. The Gleaning Basket *illustrates*. 14, 15. Cheering Sails incite (inspire) *hope*. 16-23. Treacherous Deals (Boards) inclose *the pit*. XXV. 1-5. Sheltered Sheep are insured (inviolable). 6. Feasting Mouths are invited. 7, 8. The Concealed (Weeping) Face incites *curiosity, sympathy*. 9-12. The Resting and Spreading Hand is imposed. XXVI. 1-4. Entering Gates (Protecting, Eternal, Walls and Bulwarks) inspire (insure) *confidence*. 5, 6. Overwhelmed Cities involve *great calamity*. 7-11. The Supreme Court includes *other rooms*. 12-14. Peace Monuments immortalize the *peace-makers*. 15-18. Special (Female) Wards are isolated. 19. The Dead House is isolated. 20, 21. The Secret Chamber is isolated. XXVII. 1-11. Preserved Canaan is

indicated. 12, 13. Beaten Egypt and Assyria are indicated. XXVIII. 1-4, 7, 8. Inebriate Ephraim is incapacitated. 5, 6. The Sceptered Lord *God* interposes. 9-13. Unteachable Ephraim is indolent (incorrigible). 14-22. Hell-bound Ephraim is incorrigible. 16. Steadfast (Remembered) Peter illustrated. 23-29. Intelligent (Discreet) Hodge (Rusticus) illustrates *God's discreet providence*. XXIX. 1-6. A Real—Ariel—Citizen—City—is interested in the fate of his city. (Degenerate Citizens, “*where David dwelt*,” are involved in its destruction.) 7, 8. Dreamy enemies idle. 9-12. Sleepy Readers (Prophets, Rulers, Seers) idle. 13-17. Deceptive Counselors imitate *the ostrich*. 18. The Hearing Deaf and the Seeing Blind invert the usual order. 19. The Meek Poor shall increase their joy. 20. The Terrified Scorners insult no more. 21. The Pretended Offender is innocent. 22-24. Corrected Children are instructed. XXX. 1-17. Rebellious Counsel and Deceitful Trust involve ruin. 18-22. Merciful Patience inspires hope (inclines to bless, inheres in the Deity). 23-26. The Plentiful Promise incites to hope and obedience. 27-33. Heavy Indignation inflames. XXXI. 1-7. The Egyptian Land infatuates some (is impotent). 8-9. The Assyrian Land is impotent. XXXII. 1. The Righteous Scepter (Crown) is inherited.

2. The Drinking Cup invites. 3. Dim Glasses intercept (interfere). 4. Artificial Teeth (Silver Palates) interfere. 5-8. Liberal (Silver, Vile) Money is invested. 9-11. Pin Money (Fine Needles) idle. 12-14. Briar Hooks and Ass Bits are idle. 15. High Tubes irrigate. 16-19. Big Locks insure. 20. Wide Plowshares insure *some crops*. XXXIII. 1. The Highland Thistle is intangible. *Scotch Motto*. 2. The Bright Morning-glory invokes (inclines to) the *Sun*. 3, 4. Stripped Leaves injure the *plants*. 5, 10. High (Filled) Trees incline. 6. Silvery Sage intimates *wisdom and stability*. 7. The Lithe Willow intimates *crying, weeping*. 8, 9. Smitten (withered) Roses (Trees, Fruit) indicate *a drought*. 11, 12, 14, 15. Dry (Fired) Stubble (Thorns) ignites. 13. A Mighty Tree insures *shelter*. 16-24. High (River, Inland) Trees insure *a far view and safe, healthful harbor*. XXXIV. 1-10. A Frightful Picture illustrates and Lighted Pitch illuminates it. 11-17. Wild Nests inhabit *it*. XXXV. 1, 2. Singing Birds inhabit. 3, 4. Slim (Debilitated) Hands and Knees are invigorated. 5. Blind Eyes inspect. 6, 10. Limping Legs and Singing Tongues are invigorated. 7. Thirsty Dragons imbibe. 8, 9. Highway Beasts (Cattle) are impounded. XXXVI. The City Walls were insulted (intim-

idated). XXXVII. Delivered Jerusalem illustrated the *Divine power*. XXXVIII. Sick Hezekiah invoked (implored) *for life*. XXXIX. The Visiting Foreigners (Messengers) inspected *everything*. (The Wise Prophet inquired *about it*.) XL. 1, 2. Divine Comfort is insured (inspires). 3-8. A Wild (Wilderness) Cry issues *from the wilderness*. 9-11. The Lifted Voice indicates *good tidings*. 12-31. The Divine Attributes are impressed (inquired *about*). 18-20. Silly (Ridiculous) Idolatry is illustrated. 28-31. Divine Sustenance invigorates. XLI. 1-5. The Lonely Islands were invoked (invited). 6-9. The Soldered (Smoothed) Gold illustrates. 10-14. The Solid Rock insures *protection*. 15, 16. The Solid Mountains are not immovable. 17-20. Open (Flowing) Rivers (Springs) invite. 21-29. Astrological (Prognosticating) Stars indicate *nothing*. 25. Potter's Clay illustrates. XLII. 1-4. The Loud Bell (Trumpet) invites (impels) *attention*. The Smoking Lamp illuminates *little*. 5-8. The Chosen (Holy) Lamp illumines *the blind and the prisoners*. (Broken Keys, Chains, and Images illustrate.) 9. The Opening (Unclosing, Clock) Springs impel *the works*. (Pointing Hands—*of clock*—indicate.) 10-15. Loud Trumpets inform *of the coming*. 16, 18-20. The Holy Lamp will induct (illuminate, irradiate).

17. Molten Images insult. 21-25. Robbers' Tools impoverished *them*. XLIII. 1-7. Bought (Choice) Plants interest (are inviolate). 8-21. Old Trees identify *the place of old events*. 22-28. Bought (Offered) Cane increases *in sweetness*. XLIV. 1-4. Wooden Vessels (Choice, Log Troughs) inundate. 5. The Roll Book includes (inscribes) *his name*. 6-8. Old Books identify (interest, improve). 9-20. Wooden Idols insult *common sense*. 21. Forgotten Books interest *not*. 22. Blotting Books ink *not*. 23. Song Books improve *the singing*. 24, 25. Foolish Books insult *the intelligence*. 26-28. Order Books insure *the fulfilment*. XLV. 1-4, 12-16. The Chosen (Solar) Lion is empowered. *The Persian flag is a lion and sun. Cyrus means sun.* 5-12. The Forming Hands of Deity were ignored. (Poor, Foolish, Formed Creatures ignore.) 17-25. The Lofty (Looked at, Holy) Serpent illustrated (invites). *Num. xxi: 7-9.* XLVI. 1, 2. The Loaden (Bowed, Low) Carriages were impotent. 3, 4. The Old Home (House) invites. 5-7. Joss Houses insult *common sense*. 8-11. Old Monuments immortalize (are inscribed, interest). 12, 13. Approaching Cars inform *us if we hearken*. XLVII. Proud (Woman figured) Babylon and Chaldea are insulted (impotent). XLVIII. Obstinate Israel and

Jacob are implored (ignore *the prophecies*). XLIX. 1-7. The Chosen Servant was empowered (invested). 8. The Chosen Servant inherits. 9. Forgotten Prisoners issue *forth*. 10-12. Prosperous Travelers immigrate. 13. The Holy Comforter inspires *praise*. 14-17. The Unforgotten Child is inscribed *on the palms of His hands*. 18. The Clothed Bride illustrates. 19-22. Promised (More) Children increase. 23. Royal Nurses incline, *bow down*. 24-26. The Promised Deliverer (Savior, Redeemer) will invert *their positions*. L. 1. Their Mother's Divorcement issued *from themselves*. 2, 3. No Answer? No Power? is inquired *about*. 4. Holy Learning inspires. 5, 6. Gross Abuse insults. 7-11. Holy Help and Stony Firmness indurates (inspires). LI. 1, 2. The True (Dug) Rock is ignored. 3. The Ugly Desert will be improved. 4. A Judged Land improves (is insured). 5. Trusting Isles incline *to wait*. 6, 12, 13, 16. The Upper Heavens and the Under Earth include *all*. 7, 8. The Corrupting Earth shall inclose *them*. 9, 10. Muddy Seas impede *passage*. 11. A Jubilant Land inspires *all*. 14. The Muddy Pit imprisons. 15. The Rugged Sea is impotent. 17-23. The Furious (Drunk, Drugged, Turbid) Waters shall issue *against the oppressors*. LII. 1. Put-on Jewels indi-

cate *rejoicing*. 2, 4-6. Rough (Cruel) Chains increase *bondage*. 3. Useless Money is invested. 7-10. The Jubilant Trumpet indicates *good tidings*. 11. Communion Vessels are to be immaculate (inclosed, isolated). 12. Full Armor insures *protection*. 13-15. The Cruel Nails and Spears impress this *passage*. LIII. 1-3. The Humble Plant invites (interests) *not*. 4-12. The Bruised (Crushed) Passion-Flower and Cruel Tree identify *this passage*. LIV. 1-10. Full Cradles are increased (Numerous Cradles indicate *more children*). 2. Fuller Tents (Curtains) and Further Cords and Stakes increase the *capacity*. 11. Usual Oars (Rudders) are impotent *when tossed with tempest*. 11-14. A Beautiful Picture interests (inspires). 15-17. An Unstrung Bow is impotent (idle). LV. 1-5, 8-11. Sultry and Hungry Mouths are invited. 6, 7. Hunted (Returning) Sheep are invited. 12, 13. Jubilant Hearts shall issue, "*go out with joy*." LVI. 1, 2. The Justice Office should insure *judgment and Sabbath Laws*. 3-5. Eunuch Houses are insured. 6-8. Union Tabernacles include (invite) *strangers and outcasts*. 9, 10. Dumb, Slumbering Kennels invite *beasts* (incur *danger*). 11, 12. Drunken Ranches incur *risk*. LVII. 1, 2. The Beautiful Beulah invites (inspires). 3-12. Polluted (Disgusting) Hinnom *inflames the heart*. 13-18.

Pure Heaven and Humbled Zion is inhabited *by God*. 19-21. The Troubled Atlantic (Muddy Ganges) are incessant. LVIII. Trumpeting, Reproving and Encouraging Isaiah impeaches (indicts) and implores. LXIX. 1-15. Cruel (Unruly, Truthless, Cunning) Transgressors are indicted (impeached). 16-19. Just Intercessor and Furious Adversary interchange (interfere). 20, 21. The Future Redeemer is indicated. LX. 1, 2. Refulgent Glory invites *to arise*. 3-18. Jubilant (Union) Meetings and Abundant (Full) Offerings will be ingathered. 19-22. Enduring Glory is insured.

[*Rule for Numbers above 60*: A second adjective or an adverb adds 50.]

LXI. 1-4. A Gladdened Mourning Land inverts *conditions*. 5-11. Gladdened Gentile Lands are included. LXII. 1, 2. The Great (Salvation, Incessant) Lamp illumines. 3. A Handed Royal Crown (Diadem) is imposed (imparted, inherited). 4, 5. Married Hand (Land) Rings invest *with all*. 6, 7. The Always Ready Trumpet intercedes (is incessant). 8, 9. Strange Drinking Cups are indicted. 10-12. Hastening Highway Spades issue forth (invade). LXIII. 1-6. Garment-Staining Grapes incite *inquiry*: "*Who?*" 7-19. The Ancient (Transplanted) Vine incites *pity*. LXIV. 1. The Franklin Electric Kite inducted *lightning*

down. 2. Water Boiling Wood inflames (ignites). 3-5. The Ancient Memorandum Book is inscribed. 6-8. A Faded Cotton Veil indicates *decay*. 9-12. Sad Waste Pictures incite *compassion*. LXV. 1, 2. Always Outspreading Hands implore (import). 3. The Always Angry Face indicates (inspires, incites) *provocation*. 4. Grave-Feeding Swine incite *disgust*. 5. Stand-off Holier Noses irritate. 6, 7. Paid-Back Bosoms inherit *their iniquities*. 8-10. A Partly Saved Herd (Flock) includes the *elect*. 11. The Black Troop Horses ignored *the master*. 12. Slaughtered Dumb Brutes are innocent—*not you*. 13. Careless, Famishing Mouths inherit *their neglect*. 14. Raging, Envious Hearts are inflamed. 15, 16. Remaining, Swearing Mouths are interchanged. 17-19. Favored Rejoicing Mouths will be incessant. 20. Aged Infant Bodies increase. 21-24. Answering Eating Mouths shall inhabit. 25. Amiable Wild Animals inhabit *the holy mountains*. LXVI. 1, 2. A Small if Contrite Temple invites (will be inhabited by) *the Lord*. 3, 4. A Pagan Slaughter House is imitated by *them*. 5, 6. The Regained, Reclaimed Temple and City will invite (induct, install) *them again*. 7-13. The Greatly Favored Nursery will increase. 14-17. The Slaughtered Pagan (Sacked) City is ignited. 18-21. A Great Metropolitan

City ingathers *from all directions*. 22, 23. The
Always Crowded Temple invites (ingathers). 24.
The Transgressor's Dead (Pest) House shall be
inspected. "Look upon the carcasses" (infects).

JEREMIAH.

S begins the book words for Jeremiah, the sad, sorrowful, sighing, suffering prophet.

I. **Mire settles** (stiffens, solidifies, softens). *Here Jeremiah is made firm for his mission.* II. 1, 2. **Rings seal** (signify, symbolize) *love and espousals.* 3. **Bells sound** (symbolized, signified) *holiness unto the Lord.* *Zech. xiv : 20.* 4-8. **The Compass shows the way to walk.** 9-11. **Change—small coins—saves time, trouble, money.** 12, 13. **Cisterns supply water.** 14. **Chains secured slaves at home.** 15. **Guns shoot lions.** 16. **Crowns shine, sometimes are shattered.** 17-19. **Cups spill** (satisfied *not in this case*). 20. **Bands were severed.** 21. **Spades shovel** (shovels spade) *Plant.* 22, 23. **Basins splash, wash, polluted.** 24. **Bits stop** (steer, steady) *asses.* 25. **Shoes save horses' feet.** 26, 27. **Lanterns show** (shame) *thieves.* 28-30. **Swords smite.** 31-35. **Jewelry shines** (shows). 36, 37. **A Compass shows the change of way.** III. **Horehound sounds shameful, and slips are set out.** *Backsliding.* IV. 1, 2. **Turnstiles shut of themselves.** 3. **Plowshares stir up fallow ground.** 4. **Fuel supplies the fire.** 5, 6. **Standards are set up.** 7-13. **Panoramas show a succession of things.**

14. Tubs spill. 15-18. Papers (Posters, Bills) show, *publish*. 19. Opium soothes *the bowels*. 20. Tents are spoiled. 21. Standards are seen. 22. The Rod starts (stirs up, stimulates) *the foolish*. 23-28. Pictures show *such views in nature*. 29. Bows shoot. 30-31. Linen stretches (supplies, suffices). V. 1, 2. Dogs seek (scout). 3. Eyes see, Faces are set. 4. Asses stop (stumble, stall, are stupid, stubborn). 5. Oxen stall. 6. Lions and Wolves slay (spoil). 7-9. Horses shame. 10-12. Foxes (Opossums) sneak (simulate). 13. Geese s-s-s. 14. The Mouth slays (swallows) *fire, dragons*. 15-19. Wolves slaughter (slay, seek, steal). 20, 21. Eyes see *not*. 22. Fish swim *in the sea*. 23, 24. The Heart says *not*. 25-26. Animals are snared. 27. Birds sing. 28, 29. Cattle shine. 30, 31. Monsters startle. VI. 1. Cities signal. 2, 3. Walls shelter (shade). 4. Towers stand. 5. Palaces save *not*. 6. Walls are surmounted *by mounts*. 7. Sewers send *out*. 8. The City is shown, *instructed*. 9-11. Towers signal, *give warning*. 12. Houses are seized. 13. Banks secure (steal). 14. The Hall sounds *with "Peace! Peace!"* 15. Brothels shame *a city*. 16. Roads are safe (secure). 17. Towers signal. 18-24. Ships sail. 25. Roads are shunned (*not safe*). 26. Kitchens smoke (smell, smut, soil), *wallow in ashes*. 27.

Tower and Fortress are set. 28-30. Foundries smolder (smut, smell). VII. Jerusalem, Shiloh, Tophet, and Hinnom are sentenced. VIII. 1-3. Bonaparte spared *not*, bones. 4, 5. Peter slipped (slid back). 6. Judas sought *not* repentance. 7. The Jews were stolid (stupid). 8, 9. Wiseman sought *authority in Rome. The Cardinal*. 10. Shylock seeks *more*. 11. Fox—the Quaker—sought *peace*. 12, 13. Goths show *no shame* (shame *not*). 14. Stillwell sits. 15-17. Goths (Scythians) scour (scourge, swoop down). 18, 19. Faintheart sighs. 20. Pomona sighs. 21, 22. Galen sighs. IX. Weepers sigh. Wayfarers and Lodgers sojourn. Supplanters supplant. Wailers and Women shout (shriek). X. 1-9, 14. Paganism shams (shames). 10-13. Omnipotence subdues (shapes, shows). 15. Vanity swells (satisfies *not*). 16. The Portion simulates *not*. 17, 18. Distress will seize. 19-21. Wo, Hurt, and Brutishness sadden (spoil). 22. Bruit sounds. 23. Direction shows (is shown). 24. Correction saves. 25. Fury seizes (shouts). XI. The Relapsed (Ungrateful, Paganizing, Balaamite, Chastened) Land is smitten. XII. 1, 2. The Planting Spade sinks (stirs). 3, 4. The Slaughtering Knife stabs. 5, 6. The Racing (Straining, Reining) Bit subdues. 7-13. The Ravaging Sword slays. 14-17. The

Snatching Hook saves, *plucked out*. XIII. 1-13. Blazed (Barked, Banded, *girdled*) Trees show the way. 12-14. Grape Vines supply the wine. 15-16. Dark Forests shadow. 17-21. Captive Willows sympathize. 20. Radiant Phlox shines. 22-27. African (Native) Trees (Bark) shed. XIV. Famine Bread is scant. XV. 1-8. Tearing Dogs and Various Beasts are sent (slay, snap). 9. The Hasty Owls shun the sun, wishes it were gone down while it is yet day. 10. Bearing (Unhappy) Arms sustain, bear. 11-14. Bare Arms are shackled with iron and steel. 15-18. The Tasting Mouth is satisfied. 19-24. The Same Mouth speaks for both. XVI. 1-9. The Sad and Glad House is shunned. 10-13. The Forsaken Temple is shunned. 14, 15. Various (Palestine) Roads will be sought. 16. Sail (Whale) Boats will sail (be sent). 16-18. The Game Market (Lodge) is stocked, hunters, carcasses. 19-21. A Safe Fortress is sought (secure). XVII. 1-4. Pagan Judea will be spoiled. 5, 6. Parched Sahara is salted, *flesh, salt*. 7, 8. Shady Jordan supplies (supports, sustains). 9, 10. The Awful Hartz are shadowed, with *dark woods and clouds, heart*. 11. Gambling Monte Carlo sinks (sucks in) its victims. 12, 13. Forsaken Judea shames. 14. Praying Judea will be saved. 15-18. Dismayed Judea seeks the word of the

Lord. 19-27. Gated Jerusalem is shut *on the Sabbath.* XVIII. 1-10. Patient Palissy succeeded. *The celebrated potter.* 11-17. Warned (but Irreclaimable) Israel is scattered. 18-23. Hated Jeremiah is schemed against (to be smitten, seeks *recompense*). XIX. The Ancient (Didactic) Potter (Priest, People, Topper) shatters *the bottle.* XX. 1-6. Passionate Treatment (Feelings) smite. *Pashur.* 7, 8. Daily Derision spurns (shames). 9. Impatient Words (Forbearing) is shut up (searches). 10. Watched Halting is seen (sought). 11. Great Shame (Everlasting Confusion) seizes (stumbles). 12. Impatient Vengeance is seen (sought). 13. Praised Deliverance is sung. 14-18. Rash (Ungrateful) Cursing shocks. XXI. Threatened (Impenitent, Condemned) Lands suffer (are subdued). XXII. 1-9. Plentiful Scepters (Crowns, Bits) are stored *for the obedient.* 10-12. Emigrant Compasses show (steer). 13, 14. Cheap Tools save *little.* 15-17. Oppressive Scepters slay *the innocent.* 18, 19. The Sexton's Spade is saved *the trouble.* 20-23. The Unheeded Trumpet sounds. 24-30. The Precious Signet (Ring) is spurned (slung *away*, sacrificed). XXIII. 1-4. Clean (Fresh, Sheep's) Grass is secured. 5-8. The Heavenly Branch will spring (succeed). 9-40. Prophetic Hellebore swells

(slays). XXIV. Prophetic Baskets separate (sort). XXV. 1-6. Early Birds sing. 6, 7. Deaf Ears stop. 8-14. Seventy Ears sounds *like seventy years*. (Suffice, seal). 15-33. Every Mouth shall swallow. 34-38. Dispersed Flocks are slaughtered. XXVI. 1-9. The Temple (speaking) Court surrounds (sounds). 8, 9. Desolate Houses are solitary (stand alone). 10. The Entrance Gate seated *the princes*. 11-24. The Threatened City is stirred up. XXVII. Bending (Oppressive) Babylon will seize. XXVIII. Bending Nebuchadnezzar will succeed. Deceived Hananiah is silenced. XXIX. Peaceful (Restless) Captives must stay (submit). False Prophets must be stopped (silenced). XXX. A Merciful Restoration will settle *them*. XXXI. The Delivered (Revived) Land will be settled. XXXII. The Righteous (Rigorous) Chains will be stricken off *afterward*. XXXIII. The Revived Plants spring up. Bridal Blossoms smell (symbolize). A Righteous Branch will spring up. XXXIV. The Wicked Yoke stays, *bond-servant, held*. XXXV. Drinking (Swinish) Beasts swallow (swill, soak, suck, sink). XXXVI. The Higher Court surrounded. The Scribe's Chamber is situated. The Winter House shelters. XXXVII. Impotent Egypt sallied out. XXXVIII. Miry Jeremiah sank. Inquiring Zede-

kiah seeks *light* (swears to save *Jeremiah*). XXXIX. 1-4. The **Sitting Princes** are seen. 4, 5. The **Midnight (Night) Fugitives** were seized. 6, 7. The **Eyeless King** was sent to *Babylon*. 8-10. The **King's Captain** spared *the poor*. 11-14. The **Delivered (Liberated) Prophet** was sent *home*. 15-18. The **Kind Eunuch** was secured. XL. **Kind Treatment (Liberty)** was shown. **Wise Advice** saves *many*. The **Vile Conspiracy** was seen (scouted). XLI. The **Whole (Horrificed) Land** was stunned (shocked). XLII. The **Babylonian (Long) Sword** stretched *even to Egypt*. XLIII. A **Poor Tree—shadow of Egypt—shades little**. XLV. The **Woful (Sorrowful) Bear—Baruch—sighs** (sorrows). XLVI. **Hopeless Armories and Forts** are swept *away*. XLVII. **Coast Palestine and Spoiled Philistia** is swallowed up. XLVIII. **Lofty (Broken, Confounded, Destroyed, Shouting) Moabites** to be spoiled. XLIX. The **Woful Inhabitants** are spoiled (sickened). **No Sons (Heirs)** are seen. **Howling Daughters (Destroying Thieves, Poor Widows, Sorrowful Seamen, etc.)** are seen. L. **Babylonian Desolation** is sounded (signaled). LI. The **Cursed Land** is sentenced. A **Furious Wind sweeps. Burnt Mountains Smolder. Dusty Springs (Seas) sink**. LII. 1-7. **Hurrying (Fugitive, Burning) Lamps—flight by night—smoke**. 8.

Pursuing Arms seize. 9-11. **Burning Irons scorch** (sear, shrivel). 12-23. **Numerous Brasses** (Snuffers, Bowls, Spoons, Basins, Candlesticks, *etc.*) were **seized** (secured). 24-27. **The Executioner's Sword smote.** 28-30. **Numerous Shackles secure.** 31-34. **Unused Shackles were sent away** (set aside). 34. **Sumptuous Dishes were supplied.**

LAMENTATIONS.

I. The Province (Desert) Laments (is left solitary). Straits lead *from one sea to another*. Passes Lead (are left) *all ye that pass*. II. The Ax (Crowbar, Sword) has laid low *her habitations, strongholds, altar, sanctuary, walls, palaces, bars, virgins, and young men*. 18, 19. Pitchers leak. III. 1-21, 43-47. The Hedge, Arrow-root, and Wormwood lacerate. 22-42, 55-66. Violets and Daisies lie low and look up. 48-54. Moss and Waterwort are laved *with trickling and overflowing water*. IV. 1-12. Bread was lacking *and the Rod* was laid on. 13-20. The Ephods were lost. 21-22. Their Map lies next; *their turn next*. V. The Hand is laid on us. The Neck is laid low. 10. The Skin looks *like the raven*. 14-18. The Hearts Languish (laugh not).

EZEKIEL.

I. The River (Heavens, Whirlwind, Fire, Lightning, Crystal, Firmament, Water, Rain, Clouds, etc.) extend (expand, embrace, exhibit). II. The Trumpet (Megaphone) echoes (encourages). III. 1-3. The Honeysuckle exhales. 4-11. The Plane-tree explains, Lignum Vitæ endures. 12-14. Woods echo. 15-21. Hellebore (Poison-oak, Henbane) envenom. 22-27. The Plane-tree (Palm) expands, *plain*. IV. 1-3. A Model explains (exhibits). 4-8. A Bed extends (enervates, eases). 9-17. Bread is eaten (enough). V. 1-4. Hair (Head, Beard) is electrified. 5-17. Wolves and Beasts eat. VI. 1-7. Altars (Dwellings) are ended (exterminated). 8-10. Sanctuaries (Penitentiaries) are entered. 11-14. Morgues exhibit *the dead*. VII. Palestine, *like Gomorrah*, will end. VIII. Cicero, *cicerone* (Barnum, Cook) exhibits (explains). Writers indite and Slaughterers execute. X. Symbolism (Allegory, Spectacula) exhibits (explains). XI. 1-12. Scalding Water evaporates. 13-18. The Safe (Sanctuary) Land escapes. 19-21. Hard Stone endures. 22, 23. Standing Mountains elevate (endure). 24, 25.

The Captive Land is exhibited *in vision*. XII. 1-16. Wall Picks enter and Captive (Carried) Crockery (Plate) is emptied. 17-20. Quaking Cups (Dishes) shake (are shattered). 21-28. Alarm Clocks echo (insure *waking*). XIII. 1-9. Gappy Hedges embolden (entice) *foxes*. 10-15. Wall Fruit (Flowers) are endangered. 16, 17. False Olives ensnare, *peace*. 18-23. Catching (Scratching, Tearing) Thorns entangle (ensnare). 22. Sad Willows enfeeble (enervate). XIV. 1-11. Pagan (Carved) Books (Idols) are elevated, *set up*. 12, 13. Staple Bread is endangered. 14-23. Ancient Triptyches were erected (elevated to exhibit, enroll, *saints*). XV. The Pauline Viper envenomed not. *Acts xxviii*. XVI. 1-9. Charity (Alms) Houses (Schools) educate *such infants*. 10-14. Gay Palaces enervate. 15-63. Bawdy (Shameful, Disgraceful) Houses entice *reprobates*. XVII. Tall Lebanon (Captive Jerusalem, Transplanting Babylon) will engraft. XVIII. Aged Eli erred. Impartial Brutus—*L. Junius*—enforced *the law*. XIX. The Waiting (Ravaging, Patient) Mother educated. The Ravaging Princes were entrapped. XX. 1-26. Lasting Rebellion ends *in*. 27-49. Lasting Punishment ends *lasting rebellion*. XXI. The Pierced (Dissevered, Dissected) Lands are evacuated (evis-

cerated). 7. Weak Water enervates. XXII. 1-13. The Avenging Sword executes. 13-25. Metal Vessels are emptied. 26. Clean Vessels are expected in *worship*. 27. The Shedding Sword executes. 28. Untempered Mortar endangers. 29-31. The Hedge Knife evens. XXIII. Beastly (Obscene, offensive) Horehound is ejected. XXIV. 1-14. The Meat Bench is erected. The Heaped Wood is enkindled. 15-27. The Unwept Coffin encloses (ends). XXV. 1, 2. The Set Face is eager (earnest). 3, 4. Jeering Asses (Bleating Sheep) are expelled. 5. Sheltered (Fleeing) Flocks enter. 6, 7. Stretched Hands extend (express). 8-11. The Left *open* Side is emaciated. 12-17. The Stretched Hand expresses (is extended). XXVI. The Besieged City (Gates, Towers, Walls, Pleasant Houses) are emptied (ended). XXVII. Tyre is to be emptied (ended). XXVIII. Desolate Tyrians and Sidonians had been elated (elevated). XXIX. Exiled Khedives expect to *return*. XXX. Complete (Egypt's) Desolation ends *her history*. XXXI. Assyrian Waters engulf. XXXII. The Continuing (Killing, Assyrian) Sword exterminates. XXXIII. 1-9. High (Signal) Trees elevate *for watching*. 10-20. Trimmed Hedges equalize (even) *the way*. 21-29. Widening (Infringing) Weeds extend (exceed).

30-33. Astringent Lemons elevate *the voice*. XXXIV. Vile (Wicked, Sinful) Crooks—*shepherd's*—enslave. XXXV. The Invidious (Wicked) Eye of the seer. *Seir*, envied. XXXVI. Defiled (and Rebuilt) Cities (Houses) are encouraged. XXXVII. 1-14. Dry (Windy) Sheol (Orcus, Sahara) echoes. 15-28. United (Stick-like) Palestine is established. XXXVIII. Scythian (Riding) Gog emerges. XXXIX. 1-22. Busy Undertakers and Filthy Scavengers exert *themselves*. 23-29. The Divine (Israelitish) Restorer ends *the captivity* (encourages). XL. Continuous (Tireless) Measurements (Figurings, Estimates) extend (are explained). XLI. A Whole (Mountain, Stone) Quarry is excavated. XLII. Robe Hooks for *priest's vestments* extend. XLIII. Holy (Royal) Morning Glory is exhibited. XLIV. Holy Ephods and Linen are enjoined (exactd), and No Wine is endured (expected). XLV. 1-8. No (Roving) Cattle are endured (escape). *Lands marked out*. 9-25. Holy Beasts, *etc.*, are expected (executed). XLVI. Open Gates are entered. 19-24. Open (Four Boiling) Courts extend (are exhibited). XLVII. 1-12. Swollen Jordan expands (is exhibited). 13-23. Apportioned Palestine is *entailed* (extends, encompasses). XLVIII. Portioned Levi (Dan, Asher, Zadok, *etc.*) is endowed.

DANIEL.

I. The **Sun, Moon and Stars**—*the highest study of the Chaldeans*—were **discredited** as revelations by the wisdom of the three Hebrews. II. The **Image** was difficult (doubtful) to the astrologers, but was declared (described) by *Daniel*. III. The **Golden rod** was dedicated (decreed) but disdained by the three. IV. The **Bed** was disturbed (dreamy). The **Stump** descends to *spring up again*. V. **Swine drink** and the **Hand** descends (dooms, decrees) and is described by *Daniel*. VI. The **Palace** decreed, the **Chamber** had been dedicated to prayer by *Daniel*, and the **Den** was descended (Decreed, dangerless, defended). VII. **Babylon** (Greece, *etc.*) was doomed (and divided). VIII. **Daniel** dreamed and **Gabriel** declared. IX. The **Intercessor** (Confessor, Penitent) deprecated the just punishment. The **Archangel** delivered the decree. X. The **Vision** dismayed (depressed) and **Comfort** (Strength) descended. XI. Various **Kingdoms** (Territories) are divided (destroyed). XII. 1, 2. The **Everlasting** (Last) **Trumpet** will dismay (din, deafen). 3. **Everlasting Jewels** (Crowns) will delight (dazzle). 4. The **Rapid** (Magic, Hasty) **Telegraph** diffuses (delivers, dispatches). 5-13. The **Everlasting Chronometer** decrees.

HOSEA.

I. 1-9. Hornblende is heavy. 10, 11. Sand is heavy (heaped) *measured, number*. II. 1-13. Earrings (Jewels) hang (help, hide). 14-23. The Ring—*marriage*—holds *him still*. III. Hordeum (Horehound) heals. 2. Barley helps *pay*. IV. 1-11. Books are hated, *hence lawlessness, etc.* 12-14. Stocks (Staves, Incense) help *not*. 15-19. Ropes (Sails) hold. V. 1-5. Horses are held back, *revolvers, whoredoms*. 6-14. Flocks (Herds) hasten, for the Lion hunts (harries). 12, 13. Their Bodies are healed *not*. 15. Lambs are humbled. VI. 1, 2. Hospitals heal. 3. Schools help, *if we follow on to know*. 4-8. Their Houses (Cities) are hopeless. 9-11. The Roads are horrible. VII. Egypt and Assyria are hot *countries*. *Baker, oven, heated, cake not turned, burneth, fire*. VIII. Ephraim (Israel) hath hurled—*cast away, and is cast off, hurled away*. 7. Æolus howls. 9. Ephraim hath hired *lovers*. IX. 1-6. Vagrants hunger (hunt, *haste away*). 7-9. Prophets (Spiritualists, Madmen, Watchers, Fowlers) hate *one another*. 10. Pomologists hunt. 11-17. Nurses hold *children*. 15. Revolters hate. 17. Wanderers hearken *not*. X. Husbandry har-

dened. XI. Pagan Lands hold *them*, viz.: *Egypt* and *Assyria*. XII. 1, 2. A Flat Spoon he holds. 3-6. Grasping (Grappling) Hooks hold. 7-9. False Balances he holds. 10-14. Vain Gilt can hope *nothing*. *Vain Gilead or Gilgal*. XIII. 1-8. Tall Trees hold *in the whirlwind and in escaping from wild beasts*. 9-16. Ravaged (Saved) Plants are holpen. XIV. 1-3. Prayer Books hold *words with which to turn to God*. 4-7. Grateful Balm is hoped *for*. 8, 9. Discarded Idols are hooted.

JOEL.

- I. The Soil is Juiceless. The Land is joyless.
- II. I-II. Trumpets jar and Chariots jolt. 12-14.
The Stiletto jabs. Needles join *rents*. 15-17.
Trumpets jar. 18-27. Bells (Money, Cups, Platters) jingle. 28-32. The Bells should jubilate.
Jars are jolted *in pouring out*. *Jars of oil, unction*.
- III. Lilies of the valley, and Multiflora are judged.
Chosen, valley, multitudes, decision.

AMOS.

I. 1, 2. The **Earth** is agitated, *earthquake*. 3-15. **Planets** (Stars) are added. *Three and four make seven*. II. 1-8. **Triangle**—and **Quadrant**—*the instruments*—are added— $3 + 4 = 7$. 9-12. **Cups** addle (attract) *not the Nazarites*. 13-16. **Arms** alarm. III. The **Forest** is alarmed (aroused) *by the lion*. IV. 1-3. **Yokes** are arranged for (adjusted to) the *kine*. 4-13. **Bread** is asked. 12. A **Letter** alarms. V. 1-3. **Birds** are alarmed, *fly out, and few return*. 4-17. **Cattle** are astray. *Seek, among houses, highways, vineyards, return*. 18-20. **Lions, Bears, and Serpents** alarm (addle). 21-27. **Nose and Ear** ache. VI. 1-11. The **Palace** is awakened (alarmed, aroused). 12-14. The **Road** is asphalted. VII. 1-3. **Grassmere** is alarmed but amnestied. 4-6. **Terra del Fuego** approaches (advances into) *the sea. Land of fire*. 7-17. **Bethel** is amazed. *Amaziah*. VIII. 1-3. **Amos** is asked and answers. 4-10. **Shylock** is anxious. 11-14. **Amos**—*and others*—will absent themselves. IX. 1-4. **Detectives** arrest. 5, 6. **Watermen** are alarmed. 7-10. The **Destroyer** announces. 11-15. **Plowman, Reaper, Trader, and Sower** amble.

OBADIAH.

The **Mountains** shall obey. *Obed Edom.*

JONAH.

I. The Sea is jeoparded. II. Cables join, *submarine communication*. III. Pennyroyal joins *royal penitence reversed*. IV. The Document *from royal authority justifies a reprieve from death*.

MICAH.

I. 1-9. Mountains (Valleys, Places) melt. 10-16. Lands mourn. II. 1, 2. Lamps are muffled. 3. Rings meet *around the neck*. 4-6. Dividers measure. 7-13. Keys matter *not, when people are robbed of robes and garments, houses are broken up and gates passed through*. III. 1-4. Herbs are minced. 5-7. Tulips should be muffled, *two lips*. 8-12. Roots are mangled (mashed) *when places are plowed as a field*. IV. 1, 2. Alpenstocks mount up. 3. Handles are matched (made). 4. Benches are moved. 5-7. Staves are mended. 8-10. Beds are moved. 11-13. Flails mangle (mash). V. 1. The Cheek is mashed. 2-4. The Midge is magnified. 5-15. The Lion mangles. VI. 1-5. The Chamber is measured *for the controversy and things consulted*. 6-9. The Bridge is measured, *rivers, walk, rod*. 10-16. The House is measured. VII. 1. Eshcol mourns. 2-4. Jerusalem machinates evil. 5-9. Jerusalem migrated *to Gilead when David was betrayed, rejoiced over by his enemies, etc.* 10-13. Jerusalem is mired. 14-20. Carmel, Bashan, Gilead, and Egypt marvel.

NAHUM.

I. Whirlwinds (Clouds, Seas, Rivers, Mountains, Fire, Rocks, Floods) *notify of God's purpose and vengeance, and name His attribute of power.* 15. The Mountains *notify of the coming.* II. 1, 2. Nails are needed *when things are dashed to pieces.* 3, 4. Chariots were noisy. 5-8. Trumpets *notify to haste to the walls or flee away.* 9, 10. Money is needed *when silver and gold is taken away and the city is empty, spoiled, void and waste.* 11-13. Swords and Chariots are needed *amid lions, whelps, etc.* III. 1. The Bleeding-heart nods. 2. Weeds are noisy, noisy. 3. Copses is near *to corpses in sound.* 4-7. Horehound (Witch-hazel) is needed *in some cases.* 8-10. Poplars are numerous, *populous.* 11-19. Figs and Hedges are nibbled *by cankerworms.*

HABAKKUK.

I. 1-8. The Land is burdened and beset. 9-11. Dust and Sand is bitten *by the victims*. 12, 13. The Sand blinds. 14-17. The Sea benefits *the fishermen*. II. 1-4. The Heliograph beckons *or sends back tidings from the besieged*. Watch tower, see, answer, write, that he may rule that readeth, wait, live by faith. 5-8. The Cup bites *the drunkard*, and Money burns him *that increaseth that which is not his*. 9-14. The Stones betray or bear *witness against such*. 15-17. The Bottle besots (brutalizes). 18, 19. Images breathe *not and should be broken*. 20. The Bell bows *the hearer in prayer, e. g., the Angelus and the altar bell at mass*. III. Forests bow *at the breath of God*. 17-19. Trees blossom *not*. Crops are backward.

ZEPHANIAH.

I. 1-4. The Land is fired. 5, 6. Sun, Moon, and Stars are feared. 7, 8. The Land feasts. 9. Ground is fixed for *leaping matches*. 10. Hills are *not fixed*. 11. Silver is fetched *by them that bear silver*. 12, 13. Light ferrets out. 14-17. Clouds are feared. 18. Fire is feared. II. 1-3. The Compass finds. 4-7. Anchors fasten *along the coast*. 8, 9. Cellars—*salt*—are filled. 10, 11. The Compass finds *isles of the heathen*. 12. The Sword finishes the *Ethiopians*. 13-15. The Sword shall furnish a *place for flocks, beasts, etc.* III. 1-5. Woods are filled *with roaring lions, evening wolves, and the unjust, e. g., robbers*. 6-8. Weeds flourish *in towers desolate, streets waste, cities destroyed, and dwellings cast off*. 9-13. Lilies and Violets shall flourish, *symbols of purity and humility*. 14-20. The Gladiolus flourishes, *gladness, joy, praise*.

HAGGAI.

I. 1-11. The **Country** is gaunt and the **Heavens** glare. 7, 8. The **Mountain** goes *into the building*. 12-15. The **Country** to go to *work*. II. 1-9. **Tools** go to *work* and glorify *God*. 10-19. **Basins** go *unused by the unclean*. 20-23. **Chariots** go over, and **Swords** go at *one another*.

ZECHARIAH.

I. 1-6. **Comets return.** *Turn ye. Do the Fathers and Prophets return?* 7-11. **The Bottom** is ridden. **The Earth** rests. 12-21. **Lands** are rebuked, *but their Land* is restored. II. 1-5. **The Chain** reaches, *surveyors' chains, measuring line.* 6-13. **The Telegraph** reaches, *spread abroad. Many nations shall be joined.* III. 1, 2. **The Nightshade** resists. 3, 4. **Hyssop** rains. *Sprinkling with hyssop, purification.* 5-7. **Miterwort** rests *upon his head.* 8. **The Branch** rises. 9. **Iris** is removed. 10. **Vine** and **Fig** remain (rest). IV. 1-5. **The Bedstand** (Table) is **ready** *when we are wakened out of sleep. Candlestick.* 6-10. **The Pulley** raises *what otherwise would be impossible, not by might nor by power. Bring forth the headstone, foundations. Small things equal great with a pulley.* 11-14. **Bedstands** (Tables) rest (are ready *for reading*). V. 1-5. **Parchment** (the Raven) rises. 5-11. **The Stork** rises *up between the earth and the heavens.* VI. 1-8. **The Stables** resound *with chariots and horses.* 9-15. **The Temple** (Altar, Throne) is restored. VII. 1-7. In **Babylon** is requested *a decision.* 8-14. **Jerusalem** refused. VIII. 1-3. **Othello** raged *with jealousy.*

4-8. Methuselas will reside (remain), *old men and women shall dwell*. 9-12. Jews remain, *residue, remnant*. 13-15. The Lord repents. 16, 17. The Lord reproves. 18, 19. The Jews shall rejoice. 20-22. Egyptians *and others* repent. 23. Joseph ran, *when Pharaoh's wife took hold of the skirt of him that was a Jew*. IX. Coasters to be redeemed (repent). Tyre, Sidon, Ekron, Ashdod, Askalon, Gaza. 9. The King returns and rides. 10. Charioteer and Horsemen ride *no more*. 11. Prisoners are released. 12. Prisoners return. 13, 14. Bowmen are raised up. 15-17. Youths riot. X. 1. Asking is rewarded. 2. Vanity and Dreams ruin. 3. Anger rises. 3-12. Strength, Might, Mercy, and Joy are restored. XI. 1-3. The Raging Wind roars. 4-6. The Faithless Land is robbed. 7-11. The Faithless Land is rejected. 12-14. Cast Clay is repaid. 15-17. The Pastorless Land is rejected. XII. 1, 2. A Shaky Cup rattles. 3. Hard Drills rend *stone*. 4, 5. Hard Bits restrain. 6, 7. Hearth Fenders retain *coals and sparks*. 7-9. The Sacred Sword shall reserve *a tenth*. 10-14. Parting Bells resound (*rouse the mourners*). XIII. 1. Water Lilies reopen. 2-5. Shameless Jack-in-the-pulpits are removed. 6. Handled Thorns rend. 7-9. Scattered Sheep-berries are refined. XIV. 1-3. Captured Boxes, *etc.*, are rifled. 4, 5.

A Tall Stand (Foot-stool) remains (is ready, required) *for that day*. 6, 7. Lamp Stands are ready *for light at evening time*. 8. Water Troughs run *summer and winter*. 9-11. All Atlases (Maps) are *to be rebound*. *All the earth, plain, etc.* 12-15. Plague Tents *shall be raised*. 16-19. Tabernacle Seats are ready (raised). 20. Harness Pegs ring *with bells*. 21. Pantry Shelves are *to be revered*.

MALACHI.

I. 1, 2. **Malachite lasts** and is lordly *when polished*. 3-5. **Mountains** are laid waste. 6-14. **Land** is left to *sons and servants that honor and fear*. II. The **Sun** lightens *the Gentiles and every place*. II. 1-10. **Chalice** and **Paten** to be laid *aside by unworthy priests*. 7. The **Chalice** is lifted to *priest's lips*. II-16. The **Ring** is lowered and laid *aside*. *Marriage*. 17. **Type** (Type writers) last. III. 1-5. **Cumin** is looked for. 3-5. **Lilies** are left, *i. e., purity is left after reformation*. 6. The **Bush** was left *after the burning*. *Ex. III.* 7. The **Turnip** leaves, *turn*. 8-12. **Crops** are laid by, and up and lost. 13-18. **Forget-me-nots** are lost *and not lost*. IV. 1. **Stubble** lights *easily*. 2, 3. **Beds** are left, *at sunrise*, and **Ropes** lead *forth the calves from the stalls*. 4. **Books** are to be learned. 5, 6. **Turnstiles** (Signboards) lead *back home*.

MATTHEW.

Nouns with any sound of *a* in the accented syllable indicate St. Matthew's Gospel.

Adjectives follow the general rule, *a* = 10, *etc.* The figures in parentheses refer to that number in the *Harmony* that follows the Gospels.

I. 1-17. **Marble** (Granite, Strata) *for name, inscription, or succession.* (3.) 13-25. **Cave** *in which to "put away privily."* (8.)

II. 1-12. **Caskets** *usual for costly gifts.* (13.) 13-15. **Lamps** *flight by night.* (13.) 16-18. **Graves.** (13.) 19-23. **Hammers** (Saws, etc.) (14.)

III. **Cactus** (Bramble) *in wilderness.* **Ash**, "*hewn down and cast into the fire.*" (16.)

IV. 1-11. **Cask** (Barrel, Ale), *Spirit, Temptation.* (17.) 12, 13. **Staff, Straw.** (23.) 14-16. **Chair**, "*sat,*" **Stand** *for lamp.* (26.) 17. **Staff** (Map). (31.) 18-20. **Cast-net** (Bassinet, Basket, Gasket). (27.) 21, 22. **Rack** (Frame) *for nets.* (27.) 23. **Staff** (Map). (31.) 24. **Hammocks** (Mattress, Pallets). 25. **Staves.**

V. 1-12. **Bats** *beatitudes.* 13-16. **Cattle** (Tallow, Mackerel). "*Salt,*" "*candle.*" (40.) (109.) 17-20. **Parchment**, *for preserving laws, records, etc.*

Better than paper. (40.) 21-26. **Game** (Animals) *to kill.* (40.) 27-32. **Satyr.** (40.) 30. **Hand.** (40.) 33-37. **Hair** (Hand). (40.) 38-42. **Face** (Jaw, Back). (40.) 43-48. **Lambs.** (40.)

VI. 1-4. **Almonry.** (40.) 5-15. **Chapel.** (40.) 16-18. **Bakery** (Market). (40.) 19-21. **Bank** (Garret). (40.) 22, 23. **Catacomb.** (40.) 24-34. **Bazaar** (Factory). (40.)

VII. 1-5. **Babylon**, *where a Daniel came to judgment.* "Judge not." (40.) 6. **Gadara**, *where the swine perished.* (40.) 7-12. **Askalon**, "Ask" (Para, pray). (40.) 13, 14. **Gibraltar**, *strait* (Aldgate, Margate). (40.) 15-20. **Havana** (Africa, etc.), *fruit.* (40.) 21-23. **Willimantic**, "will." **Way-back**, "never knew you." (40.) 24-29. **Gibraltar** (Sahara), *rock and sand.* (40.)

VIII. 1-4. **Naaman**, *the Leper.* (32.) 5-13. **Naaman** (Washington, Grant, Gehazi), *soldier and servant*, "Abraham." (41.) 14-15. **Like Martha** (Mary, Lazarus, Tabitha). 16. **Galen**, *Father of the healing art.* 17. **Esaias.** (29.) 18-20. **Lazarus the beggar.** (53.) 21, 22. **Lazarus that was dead and buried.** (53.) 23-27. **Charon** (Dante). (54.) 28-34. **Gadarenes.** (55.)

IX. 1-8. **Bearers**, **Marvelers**, **Blasphemers.** (33.) 9. **Taxman.** (34.) 10-13. **Pharisees** (Tramps). (56.) 14, 15. **Fasters.** (56.) 16. **Tailors.**

(56.) 17. **Caterers.** (56.) 18-26. **Daughters.**
 (57.) 27-31. **Mates, Partners, Wailers, Proclaimers, Babblers.** (58.) 32-34. **Stammerers, Marvelers, Pharisees, Blasphemers, Slanderers.**
 (59.) 35. **Evangelist.** 36. **Philanthropist.** 37, 38. **Harvesters, Laborers.** (61.)

X. 1. **Arrangement (Calling).** 2-4. **Naming.** (39.) 5-42. **Starting, Dispatching, Warning, Attachment, Sacrifice, Gain, Charity.** (37), (62), (109).

XI. **Favored but Ungrateful Region.** (43.) 28-30. **Laboring Waves (Laden Air).** (43.)

XII. 1-9. **Sabbath (Blameless, Charity) Plates, collections taken up on Sabbath.** (36.) 10-13. **Hand Basin.** (37.) 14-21. **Brass Band.** (Attractive, Talking, Drawing *crowd* Graphophone.) (38.) 22, 23. **Ophthalmic Graphophone, blind and dumb.** (46.) 24-37. **Blasphemous (Hasty) Graver.** *Words deep and lasting in result.* (46.) 38-42. **Brass Plate sign.** (47.) 43-45. **Plate Glass (Garnished Brass).** (47.) 46-50. **Family Plate.** (48.)

XIII. 1-23. **Parable (Quack) Grass.** (52.) 24-30. **Parable (Gathered) Tares.** (52.) 31, 32. **The Largest (Greatest) Plant.** (52.) 33. **Bakers Plant.** (52.) 34, 35. **Parable Plants.** (52.) 36-43. **Parable (Gathered) Tares.** (52.) 44-46. **Flat (Packed, Matted, Patted) Grass "hid."** (52.) 47-52. **Handy (Matted, etc.) Grass on which to sit down and**

sort fish, and on which to place household goods brought forth. (52.) 53-58. **Family** (Hayseed, Wayback) **Laurels** (Plants, Branches.) (60.)

XIV. 1-12. **Ghastly Table.** (63.) 13-21. **Large** (Great, Fragment, Charity) **Baskets** (Tables). (64.) 22-33. **Darkened** (Laboring, Breaking) **Sails** (Masts, Yards). (66.) 28-31. **Grasped Straw** *proverb about the drowning man.* (66.) 34-36. **Gathered** (Waiting) **Hammocks** (Mattresses). (62.)

XV. 1-20. **Washed Hands.** (68.) 1-8. **Far Hearts.**) (68.) 14. **Waiting Alligators.** (68.) 21-28. **Canaanitish Canines** (Animals). (69.) 29-31. **Lame** (Maimed) **Hands.** (71.) 32-39. **Famished Cattle** (Ravens). (72.)

XVI. 1-4. **Naval Station** (Laboratory). (73.) 5-12. **Dangerous Bakery.** (74.) 13-20. **Great** (Ecclesiastical, Everlasting) **Foundation.** (76.) 18. **Satanic Gates.** (76.) 21-22. **Straight Way.** (77.) 23. **Back Chamber.** (77.) 24-28. **Greatest Market and Everlasting Mansions.** (77.)

XVII. 1-9. **Hardly Tabor** (Happy Paradise). (78.) 10-13. **Ancient** (Pagan) **Carmel**, *scene of Elijah's exploits.* (79.) 14-20. **Raging** (Dark, Insane) **Hades.** (80.) 21. **Maritime Carmel**, *Carmelitish monks.* (80.) 22, 23. **Sad** (Fated) **Calvary.** (81.) 24-27. **Taxed Galilee** (Palestine). (82.)

XVIII. 1-6. **Saint** (Greatest *in works*) **Paul.**

James *as to presiding.* See *Acts.* (83.) 7-9. **Traitorous Iscariot.** (83.) 10. **Ecstatic Raphael.** (83.) 11-14. **Anxious (Patient) Paschal pastor, shepherd.** (Emmanuel). (83.) 15-20. **Faithful Paul, rebuked S. Peter.** (83.) **Saint James—*who presided at 1st Council.*** (83.) 21-35. **Hard (Angry, Implacable, Impatient) Cain.** (85.)

XIX. 1, 2. **Departing Savior (Traveler).** (102.) 3-12. **Married Harlots (Lawless Rakes).** (117.) 13-15. **Happy Babes.** (118.) 16-22. **Asking (Unhappy) Man.** (119.) 23-26. **Scarce Millionaires in Heaven.** (119.)

XX. 1-16. **Same Pay.** (120.) 17-19. **Sad State-ment.** (121.) 20-28. **Vain (Unhappy) Plans (Wrangling, Partiality).** (122.) 29-34. **Great (Calling, Hailing, Waiting) Faith.** (123.)

XXI. 1-11. **Every (Imperial, Regal, Inherited) Land.** (126.) 12, 13. **Second (Cleansing) Water (Air).** (126.) 14. **Healing Water (Air, Breath).** (126.) 15, 16. **Echoing Air.** (126.) 17. **Next Valley.** (128.) (148.) 18-20. **Keen (Freezing) Air.** (127.) 21, 22. **Leveled Plain (Bay, Lake).** (127.) 23-27. **Obedient (Subservient) Stars (Planets).** (129.) 28-32. **Paternal Land (Farm).** (130.) 33-41. **Rented (Neglected) Land (Farm).** (131.) 42-46. **Rejected Marble (Granite).** (132.)

XXII. 1-14. **Regal (Splendid, Imperial) Plate**

(Platters, Glasses, Tankards, Decanters). (133.)
 15-22. **Imperial Denarius**. (134.) 23-33. **Seven**
 (Wedding, Fresh) **Chains** (Plates). (135.) 34-40.
Condensing Glass (Condensed Tablet) *of the Law*.
 (136.) 41-46. **Inherited Regalia**. (137.)

XXIII. 1-33. **Pretentious** (Seeming, Appearing)
Bark *outward show* (Contentious Anise). (138.) 34-
 39. **Sheltering Branches** (Palms). (139.) (105.)

XXIV. 1, 2. **Step** (Steep) **Ladder**. (143.) 3-51.
News Papers. (143.) 43-51. **Wrenched** (Bent)
Planks. (144.)

XXV. 1-13. **Ten Hearts and Hands**. (145.)
 14-30. **Bent** (Retentive Eagle) **Talons**. (146.) 31-
 46. **Needy** (Helpless, Feeble) **Hands**. (147.)

XXVI. 1-6. **Priestly Palace**. 6-13. **Eating**
 (Bethany, Feasting, Festive, Leper) **Hall**. (44),
 (150.) 14-16. **Priestly Palace**. (149.) 17-30.
Guest Chamber. (151.) 31-35. **Nearest** (Protecting)
Barn. (162.) 36-56. **Cemetery** (Weeping, Grieving)
Chapel. (163.) 53. **Heavenly** (Angelic) **Bar-**
racks. (163.) 57-68. **Priestly Palace**. (164.) 61,
 62. **Threatened Temple**. (164.) 69-75. **Nearest**
Barn. (164.)

XXVII. 1-30. **Subjected** (Imperial) **Palestine**,
under Pilate. (165.) 3-10. **Dreadful** (Desperate,
 Betting) **Monaco**, *Place of suicides*. (Unenvied
 Kartha, *Place of Judas's origin*.) (165.) 19. **Dreamy**

(Sleepy) **Hades** (Paradise). (165.) 24, 25. **Healthful Washington** (Bath). (165.) 37-56. **Redeeming** (Memorable, Remembered) **Calvary**. (166.) 46. **Weeping** (Lamenting) **Rama**. (166.) 51, 52. **Empty** (Deserted) **Gravesend** (Hades). 62-66. **Impregnable** (Defensive, Protecting) **Gibraltar**. (166).

XXVIII. 1. **Early** (Zealous, Bereaved, Weeping) **Marys**. (167.) 2. **Trembling Atlas**, *earthquake*. (167.) 2-8. **Resembling Gabriel**. (167.) 7. **Sent** (Messenger, Welcome) **Marys**. (167.) 9, 10. **Meeting** (Met, Seeing, Greeting, Fearing) **Marys**. (167.) 11-15. **Venal Arnold**, *bribed soldiers*. (167.) 16-18. **Hesitating Gallio**. (167.) 19-20. **Zealous Athanasius**, *Great champion of Trinitarian Orthodoxy*. (167.)

MARK.

Nouns with accented syllable in *e* = St. Mark.

Adjectives follow the general rule—*a* adds 10, *etc.*

I. 1-11. **Desert.** (16.) 12, 13. **Desert.** (17.) 14, 15. **Region.** (23.) 16-20. **Beach.** (27.). 21-27. **Breath** (Earth, Stream). (28.) 28. **Region.** (31.) 29-34. **Breeze** (Zephyr). (29.) 35, 36. **Desert.** (30.) 37-39. **Region.** (31.) 40-44. **Stream.** (32.) 45. **Desert.** (30.)

II. 1-12. **Fetters.** (33.) 13, 14. **Pen** (Keys). (34), (56). 15-17. **Keys** (Kettles, Bell). (56.) 18-20. **Bells**, *wedding.* (56.) 21-22. **Needles.** (56.) 23-28. **Keys.** (36.)

III. 1-5. **Leaves** *withered.* (37.) 6-12. **Leaves** *multitude.* (38.) 13-19. **Cedars** (Trees). (39.) 20, 21. **Tendrils** *lay hold.* (48.) 20-30. **Devils-tree** (Leaf). (46.) 31-35. **Tendrils.** (48.)

IV. 1-20. **Bread.** (52.) 21-23. **Bed.** (40.) 24, 25. **Measure**, *wooden.* (40), (50.) 26-29. **Meal.** (52.) 30-34. **Nests** (Nets). (52.) 35-41. **Bench** or **Seat** as **Bed.** (54).

V. 1-20. **Beasts** (Devils). (55.) 21-43. **Sheep**, *Talitha, lamb.* (57.) 25-34. **Leeches**, *blood.* (57.)

VI. 1-6. **Conventicle** (Steeple), *local or village*

celebrity. (60.) 7-13. **Cathedral** (Seminary), *from which men are sent on missions.* (62.) 14-29. **Heronry.** (63.) 30-31. **Hermitage.** (64.) 32. **Vessel.** (64.) 33-44. **Refractory.** (64.) 45-54. **Vessel.** (66.) 55, 56. **Streets.** (66.)

VII. 1-13. **Jericho**, *school of priests, etc.* (68.) 14-23. **Gehenna**, *place for garbage and unclean things.* (68.) 24-30. **Woman of Greece.** (69.) 31-37. **Ephesus**, *ephpatha.* (70.)

VIII. 1-9, 14-21. **Jesus not Ceres.** (72.) 10-13. **Gen. Greeley**, *of weather signal fame.* (73.) 22-26. **Seymour** *could see more after second healing.* (75.) 27-33. **Jesus and Peter.** (76), (77). 34-38. **Pea-body** *the philanthropist.* (77.)

IX. 1-10. **Spectators.** (78.) 11-13. **Predecessor**, *"first come."* (79.) 14-29. **Wretch and Demon.** (80.) 23, 24. **Unbeliever.** (80.) 30-32. **Repeater.** (81.) 33-37. **Chief** (Leader) **Receiver.** (83.) 38-41. **Speaker** (Seceder). (84.) 42-50. **Offender.** (83.) 49, 50. **Seasoner.** (40), (83).

X. 1. **No Respite** (Ease, Rest). (102.) 2-12. **Wedlock.** (117.) 13-16. **Displeasure at the disciples, and Blessing to the children.** (118.) 17-22. **Grief for his Possessions.** (119.) 23-27. **Ease and Plenty.** (119.) 28-30. **Recompense.** (119.) 31. **Reversal.** (119.) 32-34. **Fear and Dread of death.** (121.) 35-45. **Precedence** (Envy Leadership,

Chieftainship). (122.) 46-52. **Mercy** (Perseverance, "Peace"). (123.)

XI. 1-11. **Waiting** (Favored) **Earth**. (126.) 12-14. **Hard** (Barren) **Earth**. (127.) 15-19. **Sacred** (Saving) **Stream**. (126.) 20-21. **Hard** (Barren) **Earth**. (127.) 22-26. **Flat Sea** (Earth). (127.) 27-33. **Commanded** (Reigning) **Hearers** (Earth). (129.)

XII. 1-12. **Lawless Weapons**. (131.) 10-12. **Marvelous Headstone**. (132.) 13-17. **Sacred** (Sanctuary, National) **Shekel**. (124.) 18-27. **Marriage Jewels**. (135.) 28-34. **Great Key**. (136.) 35-37. **David's** (Sacred) **Scepter**. (137.) 28-40. **False** (Dangerous) **Pen**. *Beware of scribes*. (138.) 41-44. **Quarter Penny**, *one farthing*. (All Pence *she had*. Small Leptons). (140.)

XIII. **Tall Tree** *to watch from*. (143.)

XIV. 1, 2. **Passover Bread**. (150.) 3-9. **Waste Bread**. (44), (150.) 10, 11. **Handy** (Traitorous) **Chest**. (149.) 12-26. **Placed** (Arranged) **Seats** (Benches, Beds.) (151.) 55-65. **Hasty** (False) **Benches**. (164.) 66-72. **Hall Seat** (Bench). (164.)

XV. **Hated Eagles**. *Roman power. Pilate*. (165.) **Paschal Sheep**. (Sacred Head.) (165.) 34. **For-saken Breast**. (165.) 42. **Exhausted Nerves**. (165.) XVI. 1-11. **Bad** (Ravaged) **Sepulcher**. (167.) 1. **Fragrant Sepulcher**. (167.) 3, 4. **Granite**

(Marble) **Sepulcher.** (167.) 5, 6. **Bachelor Tenement.** (167.) 7. **Bad Tenement.** (167.) 12, 13. **Late** (Handy, Traveler's) **Shelter.** (167.) 14-18. **Large Refectory.** (167.) 16. **Damp Cell.** (167.) 17, 18. **Handy Dispensary.** (167.) 19, 20. **Greatest Theater** (Coliseum, Elevator). (167.)

LUKE.

Nouns with accented syllable in *i* = S. Luke.

Adjectives follow the general rule—*a* adds 10, *etc.*

I. 1-4. **Ice** (Quicksilver) "*taken in hand.*" (2.)
5-25. **Fire**, *incense.* (4.) 26-38. **Ice**, *hail*, "*Hail Mary,*" *Ave Maria.* (5.) 39-56. **Diamonds** (Icicles) *Magnificent, Magnificat.* (6.) 57-80. **Fire**, *type of Holy Ghost which inspired Zacharias and was to be in John Baptist.* (7.)

II. **Chimes**, *Christmas.* (9.) 1-5. **Wire** (Rivets) *tacks, tax.* (9.) 21. **Knife. (10.) 22-24. **Ring**, *ring-dove, pair of turtle doves.* (11.) 25-38. **Scythe** (Sickle) *Symbol of time. Aged Simeon and Anna.* (12.) 29-32. **Mirror** "*mine eyes have seen.*" (12.) 39, 40, 51, 52. **Chisels** (Bits, Gimlets, *etc.*) (14.)**

III. 1-22. **Briers** (Thistles). (16.) 23-38. **Ivy** (Vine). (3.)

IV. 1-13. **Wine** (Whiskey, Liquor, Gin) *temptation.* (17.) 14, 15. **Ink**, *now used in spreading Gospel or fame.* (23.) 16-27. **Sedilia**, "*sat down.*" (60.) 28-30. **Sticks**, *mob.* (26.) 31-37. **Liquor** (Gin, Whiskey) "*unclean spirit.*" (28.) 38, 39. **Quinine** *fever.* (29.) 40, 41. **Windows**, *Litters, breeze and sick.* (29.) 42-44. **Missal.** (30.) **Ink.** (31.)

V. 1-11. **Fish.** (27.) 12-14. **Skin.** (32.) 15-17. **Birds, flocks, crowds, birds of prey.** (32.) 18-26. **Limbs, palsied.** (33.) 27-29. **Leviathan, Levi** (*Spider sitting at receipt of custom*). (34.) 30-35. **Pigs** (*Swine*) *eating and drinking.* (56.) 36-39. **Skins** *used for garments and bottles in ancient times.* (56.)

VI. 1-5. **Crib.** (36.) 6-11. **Synagogue.** (37.) 12-19. **Pillars of the Church.** (39.) 20-26. **Chimney.** *Bats, beatitudes.* (40.) 27-36. **Highway.** (40.) 37. **Prison.** (40.) 38. **Crib.** (40.) 39. **Highway** (*Bridge*). (40.) 40-42. **Building above the Master: beam.** (40.) 43-45. **Dry house** (*Refrigerator*). (40.) 46-49. **Building.** (40.)

VII. 1-10. **Philippi.** (*Virginia, Vicksburg*). (41.) 11-17. **Widdin** (*Widnes*) *widow.* (42.) 18-30. **Limbo** (*Libby, Sing Sing*) *imprison.* (43.) 31-35. **Italy.** (43.) 36-50. **Indies** (*Spice Island*) *aromatic and costly ointments.* (44.) (150.)

VIII. 1-3. **Lydia** *who ministered* (*Miss Nightingale*). (45.) 4-15. **Giles** (*Timothy*). (52.) 16-17. **Isaac** *deceived by his failing sight.* **Elijah** *the fiery prophet.* **Delilah, bed of ease.** (40.) 18. **Shylock.** (55.) 19-21. **Israelites** *indeed.* (48.) 22-25. **Christ** (*Ulysses, Casabianca "born to rule the storm"*). (54.) 26-40. **Wilde** (*Pigslay, Dives, Shylock*), *their unlawful gains threatened, they beg Jesus to go.* (55.) 41-56. **Jairus.** (57.) 43-48. **Isis** *issue.* (57.)

IX. 1-6. **Missionaries** and **Physicians**. (62.)
 7-9. **Inquirer** (Disciples). (63.) 10-17. **Pilgrims**
 (Picnickers). (64.) 18-22. **Inquirer** (Disciples).
 (76.) 22-27. **Deniers** (Disciples, Imitators, Buyers).
 (62.) 28-36. **Witnesses** (Disciples). (78.) 37-42.
Child (Victim). (80.) 43-45. **Victim, Mystics**,
 "wondered," etc. (81.) 46-48. **Child** (83.) 49-50.
Bigot. (84.) 51-56. **Rivals** (Inquisitors, Bigots,
 Fire-eaters, Firemen, Fighters, Jingoers). (88.) 57-62.
Disciples (Beginners, Pilgrims, Imitators, Linger-
 ers). (53), (77.)

X. 1-20. **Mission**. (62.) 2. **Deficiency**. (62.)
 3. **Innocence** (Violence). (62.) 4. **Equipment**.
 (62.) 5, 6. **Quiet**. (62.) 7. **Hire**. (62.) 8-18.
Chastisement for Indifference to Privileges.
 (62.) 17-20. **Might, lightning**. (96.) 21, 22. **In-**
nocence and Wisdom. (96.) 23, 24. **Privilege**.
 (96.) 25-28. **Life** (Right, Piety). (93), (136.) 29-37.
Indifference, Pity, Kindness. (93.) 38-42. **Anxiety**
of Martha, Wisdom of Mary. (94.) **Indifference**. (86.)

XI. 1-13. **Answering** (Prayer-hearing) **Sky**.
 (40), (95.) 14-26. **Great Divide, watershed. Cast-out**
Dirt. (46.) 27, 28. **Calling Wind** (Sky). 29-32.
Pagan Skies. (47.) 33-36. **Natural** (Candle)
Light. (40.) 37-54. **Wailing Wind**. (50.) 37-41.
Pharisee (Garden) **Dirt** (Silt, Schist). (49.)

XII. 1. **Paving Bricks**, "trode." (40), (50.) 2.

Glass Lid. (40), (50.) 3. **Dark (Alarm) Wire** (40), (50.) 4, 5. **Warning (Handy) Pistol.** (40), (50.) 6. **Farthing Silver** (Dimes, Thrifts). (40), (50.) 7. **Hair Trigger** (Spring), (40), (50.) 8, 9. **Tearing Pincers** (Branding Iron), *forced confession.* (40), (50.) 10-12. **Branding Iron**, *fire of spirit and irrevocableness.* (40), (50.) 13-15. **Large (Brass) Dividers.** (40), (50.) 16-21. **Larger (Barn) Hinges.** (40), (50.) 22-24. **Plain Dishes and Raiment Pins.** (40), (50.) 25-27. **Tall Spindles.** (40), (50.) 28-30. **Grass Scythe (Sickle).** (40), (50.) 31, 32. **Added Diadem.** (40), (50.) 33-40. **Breaking Jimmy.** (144.) 41-46. **Carving Knife**, *steward, portion of meat; cut him in sunder.* (40), (50.) 47, 48. **Lash Wires (Tips).** (40), (50.) 49, 50. **Fallen Wire**, *electric, "send fire on the earth," "straightened."* (40), (50.) 51-53. **Family (Brass) Dividers.** (40), (50.) 54-57. **Large (Mariners, Sailors') Spy-glass.** (40), (50.) 58, 59. **Fastened Gyves** (Gate Hinges). (40), (50.)

XIII. 1-3. **Sacrificed Bittersweet**, *sacrifices mingled.* (51.) 4, 5. **Mantling (Hanging) Ivy (Vine) tower.** (51.) 6-9. **Barren Fig Tree.** (51.) 10-17. **Raised (Straightened) Willow (Vine).** (103.) 18-19. **Greatest Vine (Sinapis).** (52), (104.) 20, 21. **Raised Rice.** (52), (104.) 22-30. **Planted Ivy (Vine) on the way** (104.) *around the gate*

and door. (40.) 31-33. **Gnawed Vines.** *Fox. Song of S., II. 15.* (105.) 34, 35. **Wasted Chickweed.** (105), (139).

XIV. 1-4. **Water Bin, dropsy.** (106.) 5, 6. **Rail Pry** (Handy Stick). (106.) 7-11. **Changed** (Classic) **Triclinum** (Sedilia). (106.) 12-15. **Plain Linen.** (107.) **Grand Linen.** (108.) 25, 26. **Paper Ties** *more easily broken than family ties.* (109.) 27. **Palmer** (Walking) **Stick.** (109.) 28-30. **Prepared.** (Paid, Planed, Sawed) **Timber.** (109.) 31-33. **Army** (Prepared, Paper) **Lists** (Slips, Bills). (109.) 34, 35. **Waste** (Salt) **Chips.** (40), (109.)

XV. 1-7. **Last Firstling, 100th** (or last sheep) *1st in interest.* (110.) 8-10. **Tallow Dip** (Dripping). (110.) 11-32. **Nasty** (Fasting, Famishing, Wanting) **Swine** (Pigs). (110.)

XVI. 1-12. **Passenger Ship** (Large Inn or Kitchen). (40), (111.) 14-18. **State Prison** (Law Inns, *inns of Court, London*). (112), (117.) 19-31. **Same City** (Village), *nearness of rich and poor.* (113.)

XVII. 1, 2. **Manufacturing Milltown** (Birmingham). (114.) 3, 4. **Crafty Gibeon forgiven.** (114.) 5, 6. **Snaggy Mississippi, numerous tree roots.** (114.) 7-10. **Enslaved and Emancipated Dixie** (Virginia, Carolina), *question of profit in slaves or hired servants.* (114.) 11-19. **Quarantined Hawaii.** (89.) 20-23. **Watched for Kingston, watching for the kingdom.**

(143.) 24, 25. **Flaming Shinar.** (143.) 26, 27. **Rainy Tigris**, *supposed region of Flood, Ark, etc.* (143.) 28-37. **Salty Syracuse.** *Lot's wife.* (143.)

XVIII. 1-8. **Patient Miss Dix.** *Dorothy, see her biography.* (115.) 9-14. **Abased** (Saintly, Patient) **Jeremiah.** (Uriah Heap.) (116.) 15-17. **Angry Christ** (Aged Simeon *and the child Christ*). (118.) 18-30. **Anxious Dives** (Midas, Shylock). (119.) 31-34. **Advancing Christ.** (121.) 35-43. **Slang "Tim"** *for Timeus, Bar Timeus* (Answering Christ). (123.)

XIX. 1-10. **Exact Inquirer** (Small Climber, Favored Sinner). (124.) 11-27. **Unfaithful Minister and Hateful Citizens.** (125.) 28-40. **Awaited** (Messianic Sacred) **King.** (126.) 39, 40. **Pharisaic** (Carping, Angry) **Critics.** (126.) 41-44. **Fated** (Mad, Infatuated, Ungrateful) **Victims** (Citizens). (126.) 45-48. **Angry** (Sacred) **Visitor.** (126.)

XX. 1-8. **What Right** (Same Right), *what authority.* (129.) 9-16. **Outrageous Villainy** (Violence). (131.) 17, 18. **Small** (Awful) **Grinding.** (132.) 19-26. **Paid Tribute** (Crafty Insidiousness, Trick). (134.) 27-40. **Many Widowhoods.** (135.) 41-47. **Exalted Sitting.** (137), (138).

XXI. 1-4. **Precious** (Accepted) **Silver.** (140.) 5-11. **Trembling Hills** (Terrible, Terrifying Skies). (143.) 12-19. **Persecuting Fires.** (143.)

18. **Tempered Silver.** (143.) 20-28. **Trembling Hills** (143), and **Terrifying Perplexing Skies.** (143.) 29-33. **Melting Ice and Temperate Winds.** (143.) 34-36. **Beacon Hill watch.** (143.) 37, 38. **Next Hill.** (128.)

XXII. 1-6. **Treacherous** (Pledged, Plentiful) **Silver.** (149.) 7-38. **Necessary** (Several, Central, General, Separate) **Dishes.** (151.) 15, 16. **Farewell** (Special) **Dish.** (151.) 31, 32. **Metal Sifter.** (151.) 35-38. **Ready Hilts and Silver.** (151.) 39-53. **Death Scythe Cementary** (Creaking Hinge *garden gate at night*). (163.) 43. **Angelic Links strengthened from above.** (163.) 44. **Reddened Tiles dropping blood.** (163.) 48, 49. **Questioning Knife question should have cut deep.** (163.) 50, 51. **Severing and Healing Knife.** (163.) 54-71. **Priestly** (Swept, Fresh) **Tiles.** (164.) 55. **Heated Tiles.** (164.) 56-62. *Like Piercing Knife questions and remorse.* (164.) 64. **Metal Blinds blindfolding.** (164.) 70. **Questionable Diadem.** (164.)

XXIII. **Imperial Vine on ensigns.** (165.) 4-15. **Galilean Limb of the law.** (165.) 18. **Shrieking Thistles.** (165.) 24, 25. **Wretched Prickles, poison.** (165.) 26-31. **Weeping Willows, weeping women.** (166.) 34. **Cleansing Hyssop, forgiven.** (166.) 40-43. **Bent** (Penitent) **Thistle** (Briar). (166.) 46. **Penetrating Prickles into the hands.**

(166.) 48. **Stretching Limbs** *smite the breast, over a narrow wooded path.* (166.) 56. **Fresh** (Green) **Spice-bushes.** (166.)

XXIV. 1. **Early** (Ready, Sweet, Fresh, Precious) **Spices.** (167.) 2. **Entrance Sill.** (167.) 3. **Empty Bin.** (167.) 4. **Separate Pictures,** *two.* (167.) 5. **Entrance Sill.** (167.) 6-8. **Remembrance List** (Ticket). (167.) 9-11. **Easy** (Plentiful) **Primers** (Pictures), *idle tales.* (167.) 12. **Chest Lid.** (167.) 13-35. **Welcome Lintel,** *at inn.* (167.) 34. **Seasoned Timber,** *handles.* (167.) 36-43. **Fresh** (Edible) **Biscuit.** (167.) 44-47. **Special Writings.** (167.) 48. **Tested Writings.** (167.) 49-53. **Resting Sedilia.** *Tarry, continually in the temple.* (167.) 50. **Bethany** (Heavenly) **Picture.** (167.)

JOHN.

Nouns with accented syllable in *o* = John. *Adjectives* follow general rule *a* = 10, etc.

I. 1-14. **World**, *see also Gen. I. 1.* (1.) 15-34. **Ford of Jordan.** (18.) 35-51. **Stones** (Rock) *for foundation; especially S. Peter, Cephas.* (18.)

II. 1-11. **Pots.** (19.) 12. **Stones** *of ruins now.* (19.) 13-22. **Stones** *of Temple.* (20.) 23-25. **Probe**, "*knew what was in man.*" (20.)

III. 1-21. **Grove** (Woods), *concealment by night.* (21.) 22-36. **Poplars**, *popularity.* (22.) 23. **Woods.** (22.)

IV. 1-3. **Boards** *from poplars, these verses result of preceding passage. Popularity* (Bulletin). (23.) 4-42. **Pole** (Box, Broom), *woman at well.* (24.) 31-34. **Locker.** (24.) 35-38. **Coffers** (Crops). (24.) 43-54. **Toga** *distinctive of Roman Nobleman.* (25.)

V. 1-18. **Crocodile** (Hippopotamus) *pool.* (35.) 17. **Ox.** *Symbol of Labor. Work* (Horse). (35.) 19-23. **Dove**, *heavenly witness. See Ch. I., 32-34.* (35.) 24-29. **Corpses**, *life.* (35.) 30-47. **Dove.** *See Ch. I., 32-34.* (35.) 40. **Corpses.** (35.)

VI. 1-14. **Hospice** (Hostelry, Hotel). (64.) 15. **Throne.** (65.) 16-25. **Boats.** (66.) 26-71. **Store.** (67.) 66-71. **Road.** (67.)

VII. 1-13. **The South.** (87.) 14-18. **Oxford,** *learning.* (90.) 19-24. **Horeb,** *law of Moses.* (90.) 25-31. **The North,** *whence He is.* (90.) 32-36. **Rome,** *Gentiles.* (90.) 37-39. **Jordan.** (90.) 40-44. *From the North or the South, Nazareth or Bethlehem.* (90.) 45-53. **Areopagus** "*brought him.*" "*Before it hear him.*" Acts xvii. (90.)

VIII. 1-11. **Moses** (Joseph, Potiphar). (91.) 12. **Aurora** (Phosphor). (92.) 13 18. **Johns both bear record and witness.** (92.) 19. **Jehovah.** (92.) 20. **Chronos,** *time.* (92.) 21-25. **Mephistopheles,** "*die in your sins,*" "*ye can not come,*" and "*from beneath.*" (92.) 26-30. **Jehovah.** (92.) 31-36. **Demos-thenes,** *Freedom, truth, word.* (92.) 37-59 **Jehovah.** (92.)

IX. **Oculist.** (97.)

X. 1-18. **Devotion, Goodness, Love,** *in the Good Shepherd.* (98.) 19-21. **Motion,** "*division*" *in Parliament on motion.* (98.) 22, 23. **Cold.** 24. **Doubt.** (98.) 25. **Works.** (98.) 25-38. **Oneness and Works.** (98.) 39-42. **Repose and Postponement of death.** (99.)

XI. 1-46. **Dark Ground.** (100.) 47-53. **Endangered or Saved Province (Soil).** (101.) 54-57. **Dangerous (Unsafe) Province.** (101.)

XII. 1-11. **Large Pot (Oven) and Wasted Money.** (44), (150.) 12-19. **Waiting (National, Sacred) Crown.** (126.) 20-22. **Attic (Strange)**

Coins (Corselets). (141.) 23. **Awaited** (Watched, Startling) **Clock**. (141.) 22-26. **Planting** (Repaying) **Hoe** (Plow). (141.) 27. See 23. 28-30. **Answering** (Startling, Bass) **Horn** (Gong, Trombone). (141.) 31. **Gate Lock**. (141.) 32-34. **Exalted** (Dazzling, Displayed) **Monstrance**, *lifted up*. (141.) 35, 36. **Accurate** (Marking, Walking) **Pedometer**. (141.) 37-41. **Abandoned** (Vain) **Motor** (Probe). (142.) 42, 43. **Gate Lock**. (142.) 40-50. **Answering** (Accurate) **Phonograph** *preserving the words*. (142.)

XIII. **Flowers**. (151.) 1-17. **Water Wort** *washing and worth*. (151.) 18-30. **Emblematic Foxglove**. (151.) 26. **Satanic Wormwood**. (151.) 31-33. **Last** (Happy, Glad) **Morning-glory**. (151.) 34, 35. **Emblematic Rose**. *Love*. (151.) 36-38. **Planted** (Impatient) **Cockscomb**. (151.)

XIV. 1-6. **Many** (Great) **Doors**. (152.) 7-14. **Sacred** (Imaginary, Faithful, Fatherly) **Portrait** (Photograph). (152.) 15-31. **Plain** (Flax, Calico) **Comfortable**. (153.)

XV. 1-8. **Gnawing Foxes** *vine*. *Song Sol. ii:15*. (154.) 9-17. **Sacrificing Doves**. (155.) 18-27. **Hateful Wolves**. (156.)

XVI. 1-7. **Parting** (Farewell) **Room** (House, Coach). (157.) 8-15. **Ecclesiastical** (Sacred) **Court**. (158.) 16-22. **Parting Road** (Coaches).

(159.) 23-33. **Sanctum Sanctorum** (Sacred Oratorium). (160.)

XVII. Farewell Hor. *Scene of First high priest's departure. Christ's high-priestly parting prayer.* (161.)

XVIII. Sad Job (Orpah, Naomi). (163.) 1-5. **Traitorous Diogenes** *with lanterns.* (163.) 6. **Backsliding Jonah.** (163.) 7-9. **Departing Jonah,** *let these go.* (163.) 10-14. **Accurate** (Naming) **John.** *He alone names Peter, Malchus, Annas.* (163.) 15, 16. **Acquainted S. John.** (164.) 17-27. **Circumstantial S. John,** *e. g., the damsel that kept the door, for it was cold. Why askest thou me? Why smitest thou me? his kinsman whose ear.* (164.) 28-32. **Law-giving Moses.** (165.) 33-40. **Answering Lord.** (165.)

XIX. 1-15. Alien (Anxious, Afraid, Delaying, Parleying) **Governor.** (165.) 16-18. **Sacrificing God.** (166.) 19, 20. **Language** (Apt) **Scholar.** (166.) 21, 22. **Unchangeable** (Emphatic) **Governor** (Cheirographer). (166.) 23, 24. **Gambling Soldiers.** (166.) 25. **Faithful Women.** (166.) 25-27. **Sacred** (Faithful, Favored, Favorite) **Son and Mother.** (166.) 28, 29. **Famishing Lord** (Safe Teetotalers). (166.) 30. **Faithful Workman.** (166.) 31-37. **Hasty Governors and Soldiers.** (166.) 38-42. **Same** (Compassionate) **Nobleman.** (166.) 41, 42. **Practical Botanist garden.** (166.)

XX. **Anxious Sorrow** (Love, Joy). (166.) 1-3. **Grave Robbery**. (167.) 4-10. **Rapid Motion** (Movement) and **Anxious Curiosity**. (167.) 11-18. **Grave Robbery and Tardy Recognizance**. (167.) 19, 20. **Great Joy**. (167.) 21-23. **Imparted Power**. (167.) 24-29. **Satisfied Doubt**. (167.) 30, 31. **Many Wonders**. (167.)

XXI. **Galilee Shore**. (167.) 24, 25. **Stretched World**. (167.)

MNEMONIC HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

GENERAL INDEX.

Every passage in the foregoing Gospels also has its number (in parentheses) by which to find its place in the Harmony.

- | | |
|---|--|
| Adultery, 40.
woman taken in, 91. | Beelzebub, 59. |
| Advancing to Jerusalem, 104. | Bethany, Supper at, 150. |
| Alms, 40. | Bethesda, Pool of, 35. |
| Ambition of James and John,
122. | Birth of Jesus, 9.
John Baptist, 7. |
| Angels, children's, 83.
and Joseph, 8.
and Mary, 5.
at sepulcher, 167. | Blasphemy, 46, 59. |
| Anna and Simeon, 12. | Blessing children, 118. |
| Annas, Jesus sent to, 164. | Blind man healed, 75, 97.
at Jericho, 123.
at Siloam, 97.
men, two, 58. |
| Anointing of Jesus, 44, 150. | Bottles, old and new, 56. |
| Announcement of Jesus' suffer-
ings, 77, 81, 121. | Bread of life, 67. |
| Anxiety for the morrow, 40.
of Martha, 94. | Building, cost of, 109.
on sand and rock, 40. |
| Apostles, Twelve, 39. | Cæsar, Tribute to, 134. |
| Ascension, 167. | Calling four disciples, 27.
of Levi, 34. |
| Authority of Jesus, 129. | Cana, Marriage, 19. |
| Baptism of Jesus, 16.
in Judea and Salim, 22.
question about, 129. | Capernaum, Jesus goes and re-
sides at, 26. |
| Barns, new, 50. | Casting out devils in Christ's
Name, 84. |
| Barren fig-tree, 51. | Centurion's servant, 41. |
| Beam in the eye, 40. | Child and humility, 83. |
| Beatitudes, 40. | Circumcision of Jesus, 10. |
| | Cleansing Temple, 20, 126. |

Comforter promised, 153.
 Coming of Christ, sign, 143.
 Commandments, 93.
 Commandment, the great, 136.
 Compassion on the multitude, 61.
 Confessing Christ, 50.
 Conspiracy of rulers, 149.
 Corn—fall to the earth, 141.
 Cost, counting the, 109.
 Council of chief priests and Pharisees, 101.
 Covered, nothing, 50.
 Crucifixion, 166.
 David's Son, 137.
 Darkness and light, 40.
 Deaf and dumb man, 70.
 Dedication, Feast of, 98.
 Demoniac healed, 46, 80.
 Demoniacs of Gadara, 55.
 Denying Jesus, 50.
 Departure to Galilee, 23.
 from Galilee, 87.
 beyond Jordan, 102.
 Dines with chief Pharisee, 106.
 Disciples, four called, 27.
 sent forth, 62, 86.
 Discourse on bread of life, 67.
 when deaf and dumb, 70.
 to disciples, 62.
 on faith and forbearance 114.
 on healing blind man, 97.
 on humility, 83, 114.
 last, 152.
 on light and truth, 92.
 on living water, 90.

on John Baptist, 43, 129.
 to multitude, 50.
 to Nicodemus, 21.
 on place at feast, 106.
 at Pool of Bethesda, 35.
 on return of seventy, 96.
 on unbelief, 142.
 Dividing of family, 50.
 Divorce, 117.
 Doctors in Temple, 15.
 Draught of fishes, 27, 167.
 Dropsy healed, 106.
 Dumb spirit cast out, 70.
 Ears of corn on Sabbath, 36.
 parable, 52.
 Egypt, flight into, 13.
 Elizabeth and Mary, 6.
 Elias must come, 79.
 Emmaus, 167.
 Enemies, treatment, 40.
 Entry, triumphal, 126.
 Eternal life, 93, 119.
 Faith, 114, 127.
 False witnesses, 164.
 Family and relations, 48.
 divided, 50.
 Fasting, 40, 56.
 Father, show us the, 152.
 work and witness, 35.
 Fear not, 50.
 Feast of Dedication, 98.
 of Levi, 56.
 for poor, 107.
 of Tabernacles, 90.
 Few or many stripes, 50.
 Feeds 5,000, 64.
 4,000, 72.

- Fig-tree, barren, 51.
 withered, 127.
 Fire from heaven, 88.
 on the earth, 50.
 Fishes, draughts of, 27, 167.
 Flight into Egypt, 13.
 Following Jesus, 53, 109.
 Forbearance, 114.
 Foretells sufferings, 77, 81.
 Forgiveness, 114.
 Freedom and truth, 92.
 Friends and relations, 46, 48.
 Fruits, trees known by, 40.
 Gadarenes, 55.
 Galileans slain, 51.
 Garment, old, 56.
 Gethsemane, 163.
 Good Samaritan, 93.
 Great commandment, 136.
 supper, parable, 108.
 Greater, who shall be, 83.
 Greeks inquire for Jesus, 141.
 Hairs numbered, 50.
 Hand, withered, 37.
 Hatred of world, 156.
 Healed many, 71.
 Herod and wise men, 13.
 inquires of John Baptist, 63.
 Jesus warned of, 105.
 Jesus sent to, 165.
 Hid, nothing, 50.
 High priest and Jesus, 164.
 Holy Ghost, sin against, 46, 50.
 promised, 153.
 Judge and guide, 158.
 Hour is come, 141.
 Humility, 83, 114.
 Husbandmen, wicked, 131.
 Importunate widow, 115.
 Impotent man, 35.
 Imprisonment of John Baptist,
 23, 63.
 Innocents, massacre, 13.
 Jairus' daughter, 57.
 Jericho, blind men, 123.
 Jerusalem, lamentation, 139.
 John Baptist's birth, 7.
 in desert, 16, 18.
 disciples, 22.
 Herod inquires, 63.
 message to Jesus, 43.
 testimony to Jesus, 18, 129.
 Joseph and angels, 8.
 of Arimathæa, 166.
 Journey in Galilee, 31, 45, 61.
 Judas and rulers, 149.
 at Last Supper, 151.
 hangs himself, 165.
 Judge and divider, 50.
 Judge not, 40.
 Judgment and works, 147.
 Kill, shalt not, 40.
 fear not them whom, 50.
 King's son's marriage, 133.
 would make Jesus king, 64.
 Labor, all ye that, 43.
 Laborers in vineyard, 120.
 Lamentations over Jerusalem,
 139.
 Law, not to destroy, 40.
 and Pharisees, 112.
 Lazarus raised, 100.
 and rich man, 113.

Learning, whence? 90.
 Leaven, parabel, 52.
 of Pharisees, 74.
 Leper healed, 32.
 Lepers, ten, healed, 89.
 Levi called, 34.
 Levi's feast, 56.
 Life, eternal, 119.
 Lifted up, if I be, 141.
 Light, 40.
 of the world, 92.
 Little children blessed, 118,
 flock, fear not, 50.
 while, shall not see me,
 159.
 Lost sheep, 110.
 silver, 110.
 Love, new commandment, 155.
 Many mansions, 152.
 Marriage in Cana, 19.
 of king's son, 133.
 in resurrection, 135.
 Mary and angel, 5.
 and Elizabeth, 6.
 and Martha, 94.
 Massacre of Innocents, 13.
 Masters, two, 40.
 Matthew. See Levi.
 Mercy and works, 147.
 Mission, last, 167.
 Mite, widow's, 140.
 Morrow, thought for, 40.
 Mother and brethren, 46.
 at the cross, 166.
 Multitudes, 38, 71, 102.
 Mustard seed, 52.
 Nain, widow's son, 42.

Nazareth, return, 14.
 rejected at, 26, 60.
 Net, parable, 52.
 Nicodemus, discourse, 21.
 at sepulcher, 166.
 Nineveh, sign, 47.
 Nobleman's son, 25.
 Oaths, 40.
 Obedience, 40, 130, 155.
 Offences, 83, 114.
 Parable of ear of corn, 52.
 great supper, 108.
 husbandmen, wicked, 131.
 importunate widow, 115.
 laborers in vineyard, 120.
 of leaven, 52.
 lost sheep, 110.
 lost silver, 110.
 marriage of king's son, 133.
 mustard seed, 52.
 net, 52.
 pearl of great price, 52.
 pounds, 125.
 prodigal son, 110.
 publican and Pharisee, 116.
 rich man and Lazarus, 113.
 sons, two, 130.
 sower, 52.
 supper, great, 108.
 talents, 146.
 tares, 52.
 ten virgins, 145.
 treasure in field, 52.
 two sons, 130.
 wicked husbandmen, 131.
 Paralytic healed, 33.
 Passover, 20, 151.

- Pearls before swine, 40.
 of great price, 52.
 Persecution foretold, 157.
 Peter's denial, 164.
 last charge, 167.
 mother-in-law, 29.
 profession, 76.
 Pilate, 165.
 Pool of Bethesda, 35.
 Pounds, parable, 125.
 Prayer, taught, 40, 95.
 in Christ's Name, 160.
 Christ's last great, 161.
 Preface S. Luke, 2.
 S. John, 1.
 Presentation in Temple, 11.
 Prodigal Son, 110.
 Profession of Peter, 76.
 Publican and Pharisee, 116.
 Publicity shunned, 38.

 Queen of South, 47.
 Question of authority, 129.
 David's son, 137.
 Christ, whom do men say, 76
 commandment, greatest,
 136.
 disciples of Jesus and
 John, 22, 43.
 divorce, 117.
 Elias, 79.
 eternal life, 93, 119.
 fasting, 56.
 greatest, who shall be, 83.
 marriage in resurrection,
 135.
 rich young man, 119.
 tribute to Cæsar, 134.
- Raising of Jairus' daughter, 57.
 Lazarus, 100.
 widow's son, 42.
 Rejection at Nazareth, 26, 60.
 Rejected stone, 132.
 Request of James and John,
 122.
 Rest, I will give you, 43.
 Resurrection, 167.
 Retires to pray, 30.
 beyond Jordan, 99, 101, 102.
 Return and residence at Naza-
 reth, 14.
 of seventy, 96.
 Rich man and Lazarus, 113.
 and young man, 119.
 Rulers conspire, 149.

 Sabbath and ears of corn, 36.
 withered hand, 37.
 Salt, 40.
 Samaritan, the good, 93.
 woman, 24.
 Samaritans refuse passage, 88.
 Sand, 40.
 Sepulcher, 166.
 Sermon on Mount, 40.
 Servant beaten with few and
 many stripes, 50.
 unprofitable, 114.
 Seventy instructed and sent
 out, 86.
 return, 96.
 Sheep, lost, 110.
 scattered, 162.
 Signs of Christ's coming, 47,
 50, 143.
 sought, 47, 50, 73.

- Simeon, 12.
 Simon, the Pharisee, 44.
 Sin against Holy Ghost, 46, 50.
 Sky, sign, 50.
 Sons, two, parable, 130.
 Sound like thunder, 141.
 Sower, parable, 52.
 Spirit, Holy, 152.
 Steward, good, 50.
 unjust, 111.
 Stills tempest, 54.
 Stone rejected, 132.
 Strait gate, 40.
 Stripes, few or many, 50.
 Supper at Bethany, 150.
 great, parable, 108.
 Last, 151.
 Swearing, 40.
 Swords, 157.
 Syrophenician woman, 69.
 Tabernacles, Feast, 90.
 Talents, parable, 146.
 Tares, parable, 52.
 Tempest, stilling, 54.
 Temple, cleansing, 20, 126.
 visited, 15.
 Temptation, 17.
 Ten virgins, 145.
 Thief in the night, 144.
 and treasure, 50.
 Thomas doubts, 167.
 Tower of Siloam, 51.
 Transfiguration, 78.
 Treasure in field, 52.
 lay up, 40, 50.
 Tree by its fruits, 40.
 Trial at high priest's, 164.
 before Pilate, 165.
 Tribute money provided, 82.
 to Cæsar, 134.
 Triumphal entry, 126.
 Truth and freedom, 92.
 Twelve apostles, 39.
 Two sons, parable, 130.
 Unbelief, 92, 142.
 Unclean spirit cast out, 28.
 Unjust steward, 85.
 Unpardonable sin, 46, 50.
 Unprofitable servants, 114.
 Unwashed hands, 68.
 Visit to Martha and Mary, 94.
 to Temple, 15.
 Vine, the true, 154.
 Vineyard, 120, 130.
 Walks on the water, 66.
 War, going to, 109.
 Warning of Herod, 105.
 of Leaven of Pharisees, 74.
 of Scribes and Pharisees, 138. (See World's hatred.)
 Washed hands, 68.
 disciples' feet, 151.
 Way, I am the, 152.
 Watch, 143.
 Weeps over Jerusalem, 139.
 Wicked husbandmen, 131.
 Widow, importunate, 115.
 Widow's mite, 140.
 son raised, 42.
 Will of my Father, 40, 46.
 Wise men, 13.
 With or against Christ, 84.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>Withered fig-tree, 127.
 hand, 37.
Witnesses, false, 164.
Wo to offenders, 83.
 to Pharisees, 138.
Women minister to Jesus, 45.
 of Jerusalem, 166.
 at sepulcher, 167.
Woman with bloody issue, 57.
 bowed down, 103.
 of the city anoints Jesus,
 44.</p> | <p>Woman, infirm, 103.
 of Samaria, 24.
 Syrophenician, 69.
 taken in adultery, 91.
Works and witness of the
 Father, 35.
Words of Jesus shall judge at
 last day, 141.
World's hatred, 50, 156, 157,
 161.
Zacchæus, 124.
Zecharias, 4.</p> |
|---|--|

MNEMONIC HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS

FOLLOWING, IN THE MAIN, THE MOST POPULAR HARMONIES; WITH A LITTLE FULLER GROUPING OF KINDRED PASSAGES.

Nouns in *a* = Matthew, *e* = Mark, *i* = Luke, *o* = John.

Adjectives follow the general rule, *a* = 10, etc.

1. Preface to S. John's Gospel. **World.**
2. Preface to S. Luke's Gospel. **Ice** (or Quicksilver), "*taken in hand.*"
3. Genealogies. **Strata** *chronological order*, also **Marble** or **Granite** *for inscription of names.* And **Ivy** or **Vines**, *which climbs up.* S. Luke's *the ascending order, and it goes up to Adam.*
4. Zacharias in the temple. **Fire** "*to burn incense.*"
5. Angel and S. Mary. **Ice** "*hail*" and *purity.*
6. SS. Mary and Elizabeth. **Diamonds** (or Firmament) *magnificent; the "Magnificat."*
7. Birth of John the Baptist and Zechariah's **Fire** *of inspiration, this time.*
8. Angel and S. Joseph. **Cave**, "*put away privily.*"
9. Birth of Jesus. **Chimes.** *Christmas.*

10. Circumcision. **Knife.**
11. Presentation in Temple. **Ring**, "*turtle doves*" or *ring dove*.
12. Aged Simeon and Anna. **Sickle** (Scythe), *symbol of time*.
 "*Nunc Dimittis.*" **Mirror**, "*mine eyes have seen.*"
13. Wise Men. **Caskets** *costly gifts*.
 Massacre Graves.
 Flight into Egypt. **Lanterns** "*by night.*"
14. Return and Residence at Nazareth. **Hammers, Saws, Files, Chisels, etc.**
15. Visit to Temple at the age of twelve. Twelve o'clock or temple **Chimes**. In the midst of Doctor's **Instruments** (Hinges, *Cardinals*).
16. John Baptist in the Desert and Baptism of Jesus. **Brambles** (Cactus) and **Briers** (Thistles) in a **Desert**.
17. Temptation in the Desert. **Wine** (Liquor, Whisky) **Brandy** (Ale, Cask, Barrel) *in a Desert*.
18. John testifies of Jesus and First Disciples, near the **Jordan Ford**.
19. Marriage and Miracle at Cana, **Pots**.
20. Passover and first Cleansing of Temple, building **Stones**.
 "*He knew what was in men.*" **Probe**.
21. Discourse with Nicodemus, "*by night,*" "*men love darkness.*" **Woods** (or Grove).

22. Baptizing in Judea and John near Salim, "much water there." **Moss** (or Wort).
Question between Disciples of Jesus and John.
Poplars, popularity.
23. Jesus departs to Galilee after John's Imprisonment and teaches, another **Region**. Journey, **Staff, Stick, Rod, Prison, Straw or Boards.**
Fame. Ink. Papers.
24. Woman of Samaria at Well. **Box** (Pole, Broom).
Food, and Harvest gathered. **Lockers** (Boxes).
25. Healing of Nobleman's Son. **Toga worn by Roman noblemen.**
26. At Nazareth in Synagogue; after reading Jesus "sat down and taught." **Sedilia**. Is mobbed there. **Sticks**. Goes to dwell at Capernaum.
"The people which sat in darkness." **Chairs**.
27. Calling of the Four Disciples and Draught of Fishes. **Baskets** (Cast-nets) on the **Beach** with **Fishes**.
28. Unclean Spirit Cast out. **Liquor** (Whisky) mixed with **Earth** (Lead).
29. Peter's Mother-in-Law and many others healed, "as was spoken by **Esaias**, "*at even.*"
Breeze, "*fever,*" **Quinine**. **Windows and Litters, breeze and sick.**
30. Retires and prays in a desert place. **Missal** in a **Desert**.

31. Journey through Galilee. **Map of Region** (Staves) and **Sticks**.
32. Healing of a Leper, with **Skin** like **Naaman's** before he washed in the **Stream**.
33. Healing of a Paralytic. *Paralysis binds the Limbs like Fetters. Bearers had to bring him. Pharisees. "Blasphemer."*
34. Call of Levi. **Leviathan. Taxman with Pen** (Key).
35. Pool of Bethesda. **Otter** (Crocodile, Hippopotamus).
 Subsequent Discourse. "My Father worketh hitherto and I work." **Ox.** Relation to the Father and the Father's witness to Him. **Dove.** See *Jo. I. 32-34.* "Life," "Death," "Graves," "that ye may have life," etc. **Corpses.**
36. Disciples pluck ears of grain on the Sabbath. **Priests** blameless. **Blameless** (Sabbath). **Plates, for collections;** and **Key to the Crib, for corn.**
37. Withered Hand in the synagogue. **Withered Leaves** (Stem), **Hand Basin; Synagogue.**
38. Arrives at Sea of Tiberias followed by multitudes; like **Leaves.**
 Jesus seeks to avoid publicity. **Brass Band,** "hear His voice in the streets."

39. Twelve Apostles. **Naming** (Calling) of the **Pillars**; like **Cedars** (Trees).

40. Sermon on the Mount. Beatitudes and woes. **Bats** (or Swallows) in a **Chimney**.

"Salt." "Cast out." **Seasoner**. **Waste** (Cast) **Chips**.

"Light," "candle" under a **Bed**. **Delilah**. **Tallow**.

Law not to be destroyed. **Parchment** *more durable than paper*.

"Thou shalt not kill." **Game**.

"Deliver thee to the judge." **Handy** (Safe) **Gyves**.

Adultery and divorce. **Satyr**.

"Cut off the **Hand**."

Swearing, *right Hand held up in court*.

"Canst not make one **Hair** white or black,"

"eye," "tooth," "cheek," "take away thy cloak," "go a mile," "give to every one that asketh." **Face** (Back) *on a Highway*.

Love for enemies. **Lamb** in a **Prison**.

Alms, **Almonry**.

Prayer. **Chapel**. **Answering** (or Prayer-hearing) **Sky**. "Forgive when ye stand." You are under the **Same Sky**, on the **Same Earth**.

Fasting. **Bakery** (Market).

"Lay up treasures." **Bank** (Garret).

"How great is that darkness." **Catacomb** without **Natural** (Candle) **Light**.

Anxiety about food and clothing. **Bazarre**;
Fancy (Plain) **Dishes**.

Two masters, of the **Same Inn** (Ship, Kitchen).

Judgment. **Prison** in **Babylon**. *Daniel*.

"Beam." **Building** in **Babylon**.

"Fall into the ditch." **Bridge**.

"Pearls before swine." **Gadara**.

"Ask." **Askalon**; **Answering Sky**.

"Strait gate." **Margate** (Aldgate, Gibraltar);

Small Lichens (Clambering Ivy).

Tree known by its fruits. **Refrigerator** in **Havana**.

"Enter into the Kingdom of Heaven." **Paradise**, "depart from me" into **Hades**. "Doeth the will." **Willimantic**.

Building on the sand or rock, a **Building** in **Sahara** (Gibraltar).

41. Centurion's Servant. **Washington** in **Virginia**.

Care of the great soldier for his servants.

42. Raising of widow's son. **Widdin** (Widnes).

43. John's Message from prison and following discourse. **Limbo** (Libby, Isle d'If). **Favored and Ungrateful Land**. *Piping and dancing*. **Italy** is a **Playful Land**.

"All ye that labor" **Laboring Waves**.

44. Jesus anointed by a woman "which was a sinner."
Sinope (Sing Sing).

45. Second circuit in Galilee and ministering women.
Miss Nightingale. (Lydia.)

46. Demoniac and blasphemers. **Satanic Spade**
sowing **Devil's Seed** in the **Great Divide.**
 "House divided," "never forgiven." **Last**
(Fatal) Hinge.

Friends went to lay hold on Him. **Tendrils.**

47. Seeking a sign. **Brass Plate.** Nineveh and
Queen of the South. Pagan skies.

48. Nearest relatives of Christ. **Israelites** indeed.
Family Plate. Tree (Tendrils).

49. Washing. **Pharisee Garden** (Complaining).
Dirt (Schist, Silt).

50. Discourse to multitude, "they trode." **Paving**
Brick.

"Nothing covered, hid," **Glass Lid** (Pro-
 claiming Clarion).

"Kill the body," "fear," "warn." **Handy**
Pistol.

"Two farthings." **Strange** (American) **Thrips**
(Dimes).

"Hairs," **Hair Trigger** (Spring).

Confessing or denying before men. **Tearing**
(Branding) Pincers (Irons).

"Not be forgiven." **Lost** (Fatal) **Hinge.**

"A judge or a divider. **Brass Dividers.**

"Greater barns." **Barn Hinges.**

"Fear not little flock, kingdom." **Everlasting Diadem.**

"No thief approacheth." House broken. **Breaking Jimmy.**

Steward, "portion of meat," "cut in sunder." **Carving Knife.**

Few and many stripes. **Lash Wires (Tips).**

"Fire on the earth." **Fallen Wire, electric.**

Family Divisions. **Family (Brass) Dividers.**

Discerning the face of the sky. **Large Spy-glass.** *See also warning to Disciples and sermon on the Mount.*

51. Galileans' blood mingled with their sacrifices. **Sacrificed Bittersweet, mingled.** Tower in Siloam. **Hanging (Mantling) Ivy.**

Barren Fig-tree.

52. Parable of Sower. *One of the plainest.* **Giles would not expect Bread from Quack Grass.**

Tares and other parables. **Gathered Tares.**

Mustard seed. **Greatest Plant, Greatest Vine, and Nests.**

Ear of "corn." **Meal and Raised Rice.**

Leaven. **Baker's Plants.**

Treasure hidden in the field, and pearls. **Flattened (Packed) Grass to conceal.**

Net. "Sat down" on **Flat** (Handy) **Grass**.

53. Jesus had not where to lay His head. Like **Lazarus**, *the beggar*.

Beginners as **Disciples** not to be **Lingerers** (Shirkers).

"Let the dead bury their dead." **Lazarus** *that was dead*.

54. Stilling the tempest. **Christ** with a **Bench** or **Seat** for a **Bed** (Ulysses, Charon, Casabianca, "*as born to rule the storm*").

55. Demoniacs of Gadara. The **Devils** *went into the Beasts*. The **Gadarites** were **Shylocks**; *did not want to lose their unlawful profit in unclean beasts*.

56. Levi's Feast. **Kettles** (Bell) *for dinner*.

Pharisees *regarded Tramps as Swine* (Pigs).

Question about **Fasters**. Old garments pieced.

Tailors with **Needles**. **Caterers** with new bottles, *which were made of Skins*.

57. **Jairus'** Daughter and woman with bloody issue. **Daughter of Jairus** and **Leeches**.

58. Two blind men healed. **Partners**. "Crying" **Wailers** (Callers) "spread abroad His fame." **Proclaimers**.

59. Dumb spirit cast out. **Stammerers**, **Marvelers**, **Pharisees**, **Slanderers**, and **Blasphemers**.

60. Rejected again at Nazareth. **Family Laurels**

(Hayseed, Wayback Plant, Branch). **Conventicles**, *often gathering place of narrow, local prejudice.*

61. Third (?) Tour of Galilee; as **Evangelist** "teaching and preaching"; as **Philanthropist**, "moved with compassion" for the "multitude." No **Harvesters** or **Laborers**.
62. After **Warning**, *etc.*, He sends forth the **Disciples** as **Physicians** and **Ministers** to heal and preach, *as from a Seminary* or **Cathedral**.
63. Herod inquires about John whom he had beheaded at the banquet. **Inquirer at the Heronry**, *scene of the Ghastly Table*.
64. Jesus retires with the returned disciples and feeds 5,000. Like **Pilgrims** (Sitters, Inmates) at the **Large** (Charity) **Tables** in the **Refectory** of a **Hospice** (Hostelry).
65. When they would place Jesus on a **Throne**, He retired.
66. Jesus walks on the water, in the storm at night. **Darkened Sails** (Breaking Masts) *of Vessels and Boats*. People next day inquire about **Boats**.
67. Discourse about bread of life. **Stores**. Many turned back, from the **Road**.
68. *A great deal was taught about* **Unwashed Hands**,

etc., at Jericho, chief school for such (Gehenna, a place of unclean things).

69. A woman of **Greece** pleaded the privilege of the **Canaanitish Canines** (Animals).
70. Deaf and dumb man healed. "Ephphatha."
Ephesus.
71. **Maimed Hands, etc.,** healed.
72. 4,000 fed. **Jesus**, not **Ceres**, feeds the **Famishing Ravens** (Cattle, Animals).
73. Sign from heaven asked again. **Gen. Greely** and **Naval** (Sailing) **Stations. Head of Weather Report. Chiefly important to ships.**
74. Warning against leaven of Pharisees, *etc.* The **Devil** keeps a **Dangerous Bakery.**
75. Blind Man healed, gradually. **Seymour.**
76. **Jesus** an **Inquirer** of the **Disciples**: "Whom say ye that I am?" Profession of **Peter**, the **Everlasting Foundation**, against which the **Satanic Gates** shall not prevail.
77. **Jesus** foretells, tho **Peter** objects, the **Painful Way** before Him. But it is the **Gainful Way** for **Disciples** to be **Imitators**, not **Deniers.**
78. **Transfiguration. The place was Hardly Tabor, tho tradition says so. Disciples most favored of Spectators and Witnesses.**

79. Question about Elias of Pagan Carmel *fame*.
Since Predecessor must first come.
80. Healing a Demoniac. The **Child** was a **Victim**
 of the **Demons** (Devils) *like the Wretches* in
Raging Hades.
 "Fasting and Prayer." **Ascetics** of **Maritime**
Carmel. *Carmelite monks*.
 "Help mine unbelief." **Unbeliever**.
81. Jesus foretells again His death. A **Repeater** of
the fact that He is to be the Victim of Fated
Calvary.
82. Tribute money provided. **Taxed Galilee**.
83. Who shall be greatest. **Greatest Matthew?**
 (James, Paul), (Small Samuel). *Taught by a*
Child, as to who shall be Chief (Leader).
Wo to Offenders. Must needs be, but wo to
 that man, *e. g.*, **Traitorous Iscariot**. "Their
 angels do always behold the face." **Ecstatic**
Raphael. "Hell." **Devils** (Wretches).
 "Tell him his fault." **Brave** (Faithful)
Paul to St. Peter at Antioch.
 "Neglect to hear the Church." **Saint James**
First presided and pronounced the Church's au-
thority.
84. Casting out devils in Christ's name. "He that is
 not against us is for us." **Bigots** (Rivals), **Se-**
ceders (Sectaries).

85. Unmerciful servant. **Hard** (Impatient, Implacable) **Chain**.
86. The 70 instructed and sent out on their **Mission**.
"Laborers few." **Deficiency**. "Lambs among
wolves." **Innocence**, "purse nor scrip."
Equipment. "Peace to this house." **Quiet**.
"Worthy of his **Hire**." "Receive you not."
Indifference. "Wo unto Chorazin." **Chas-**
tisement. "Despiseth you despiseth me."
Despite.
87. Leaving Galilee for the **South**.
88. Samaritans refuse a passage. **Bigots** (Inquisi-
tors). "Shall we command fire?" **Fire-eaters**
(Jingoes, Inquisitors).
89. Ten Lepers cleansed. **Quarantined Hawaii**
(India).
90. Feast of Tabernacles. "How knoweth this man
letters, having never learned?" **Oxford**. "Did
not Moses give you the law?" **Horeb**. "Ye
know whence I am." **The North**. "Will
he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles?"
Rome, etc. "Rivers of living water." **Jor-**
dan. "Out of Galilee or the town of Bethle-
hem." **The North or The South**. "Why
have ye not brought him?" "Brought him to
Areopagus." "Never man spake as this
man." "Judge a man before it hear him!"

91. Woman taken in adultery. "**Moses** in the Law." (Joseph and Potiphar's *wife*.)
92. Further teaching and reproof for unbelief. "Light of the world." **Aurora**. "His time was not yet come." **Chronos**. "Ye shall die in your sins." **Mephistopheles**. "The truth shall make you free." **Demosthenes**. "Devil a liar." **Job, Ch. I**. Christ's relation to God (Jehovah).
93. Question of eternal **Life**, and Parable of Good Samaritan; his **Pity** and **Kindness**; **Indifference** of *priest and Levite*.
94. Mary's **Wisdom** and Martha's **Anxiety**.
95. Disciples taught to pray. **Prayer-hearing** (Answering) **Sky**.
96. The 70 return. "Satan as **Lightning** fall." **Light** and **Night** "hid from the wise, revealed to babes." **Innocence** and **Wisdom**. "Prophets and Kings have desired." **Privilege**.
97. Blind man healed, and discourse. **Oculist**.
98. Feast of Dedication. **Devotion** (or Goodness, Love). "It was winter." **Cold**.
Works and **Oneness** with the Father.
99. Retires beyond Jordan. **Repose** and *short Postponement* of the end.
100. Raising of Lazarus from the **Dark Ground**.

101. Council of chief priests and Pharisees. "Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation." **Endangered Province.** Jesus retires from a **Dangerous** to a **Safer Province.**
102. Jesus departs—goes beyond Jordan and multitudes follow. The **Departing Master** (Savior) finds little **Rest** (Respite, Ease).
103. Woman bowed together made straight. **Straightened Vine** (Willow, Ivy).
104. Advancing toward Jerusalem and teaching. **Planted Vines.** *I Cor. iii: 3-8.*
105. Warned of Herod, "that fox." **Gnawed Vines.** *Song of S. II. 15.*
 "As a hen and ye would not." **Wasted Chickweed.**
106. Dined with chief Pharisee. Healed the dropsy. **Water Bin.** "Ass or ox fallen into a pit." **Handy Pry** (Stick, Sill). "Sit not down in the highest room, give this man place." **Changed Triclinium** (Sedilia).
107. "When thou makest a feast call the poor." **Plain Linen.**
108. Parable of Great Supper. **Grand Linen.**
109. Following Jesus. "Hate not his Father," *etc.* **Paper Ties** *easily broken; not so other Attachments.* **Walking** (Palmer's) **Sticks.** "Intending to build." **Paid for** (Prepared, Sawed,

- Planed) **Timber**. War, 10,000 against 20,000.
Army (Prepared Paper) **Lists** of *soldiers*.
110. **Lost Sheep**. **Last Firstling**.
 Piece of **Silver**. "Candle." **Tallow Dip**
 (Dripping).
Prodigal Son, **Famished** (Wanting, Nasty)
Swine (Pigs).
111. **Unjust Steward**. **Passenger Ships**. **Large Inns** (Kitchens) *require stewards*. "Two masters" of **Same Ship** (Inn, Kitchen).
112. **Pharisees and the Law**. **Law Inns** of *London*.
113. **Rich man and Lazarus**, of **Same City** (Village).
Propinquity.
114. **Forbearance**, **Faith**, **Humility**, "Offences,"
 "Millstone," **Manufacturing Milltown** (Birmingham).
 "Forgive him." **Crafty Gibeon** (Implacable *Elijah, as to ruinous pagans*).
 "Plucked up, root, cast into the sea." **Snaggy Mississippi**. "Unprofitable Servants." **Enslaved and Emancipated Dixie** (Virginia, Carolina).
115. **Importunate Widow**. **Patient Miss Dix**.
Dorothy, one of the most importunate.
116. **Pharisee and Publican**. **Abased Jeremiah**
 (Hezekiah, Uriah Heap).
117. **Divorce**. **Married Harlots** and **Shameless**

Rakes *are not in* **Wedlock** but **Felony**.
Law Inns *should send them to* **State Prison**.

118. Jesus and little children. **Angry Christ** *expressed*
His Displeasure at the disciples, and gave
His Blessing to the Happy Babes. **Aged**
Simeon *took the infant Jesus in his arms*.

119. Rich young man; and disciples' rewards. **Anx-**
ious Dives (Midas, Shylock). **The Unhappy**
Man *has* **Grief** for his **Possessions**, **Recom-**
pense.

120. All the laborers in the vineyard had the **Same**
Pay.

121. Jesus (3d time) announces the advance to Jeru-
 salem and His death and resurrection. **Ad-**
vancing Christ makes His **Last** (Sad) **State-**
ment of His Death, the Fear of disciples.

122. Ambition of James and John. **Unhappy**
Wrangling (Vain Plans) *about* **Precedence**
 (Leadership, Chieftainship), **Envy**.

123. Blind men at Jericho. **Great** (Calling) **Faith**
and Perseverance obtains Mercy from an
Answering (Compassionate) **Christ**.

124. Zacchæus. **Exact Inquirer** (Small Climber).
 They murmured *at the* **Favored Sinner**.

125. Parable of Pounds. **Faithful Ministers** and
Hateful Citizens.

126. Triumphal entry into Jerusalem. *There should*

be a Waiting Crown for the Sacred (Mes-
sianic) **King in Every Land of the Sad**
(Waiting, Wanting) **Earth.**

Jesus wept over the **Fated** (Mad, Fanatical)
Victims. Wasted Chickweed.

Children's praises. *The Echoing Air* and **Carp-**
ing (Pharisaic) **Critics.** Cleansing Temple.
Sacred (Angry) **Visitor.** Cleansing Water.
Pots (Stones).

"Healed." **Sacred** (Laving) **Stream of Heal-**
ing Waters.

127. Withered Fig-tree. **Hard** (Arid, Barren) **Earth,**
and **Freezing** (Keen) **Air.** Faith to remove
mountains, like **Level Land and the Flat Sea.**

128. In the evening He went out over the **Next**
Valley and the Next Hill.

129. Christ's authority questioned: *by* **What Right?**
The Same Right as that over the **Commanded**
Heavens (or **Earth**), *and the* **Obedient**
(Subservient) **Stars** (Planets).

130. Two sons, on the **Paternal Farm** (Land).

131. Wicked husbandmen. **Rented** (Neglected)
Land. **Lawless Weapons.** **Outrageous**
Villainy (Violence).

132. Rejected Stone. **Rejected Marble** (Granite),
Marvelous Headstone, **Awful** (Small)
Grinding, "*grind to powder.*"

133. Marriage of king's son. **Regal** (Splendid) **Plate** (Platters, Flagons, Decanters, Tankards, Salvers).
134. Tribute to Cæsar. **Paid Tribute** (Crafty Trick, Insidiousness), **Imperial Denarius** (Sanctuary Shekel).
135. Marriage in the resurrection. **Seven** (Wedding, Fresh) **Chains, Marriage Jewels, and Many Widowhoods.**
136. Great Commandment. All condensed as in a **Condensing Glass. Great** (Safe) **Key of Righteousness** (Piety, Life).
137. Christ, the Son of David. **David's Scepter. Inherited Regalia. Exalted Sitting**, "*Sit thou on my right hand.*"
138. Warnings and woes of Scribes and Pharisees. **False** (Dangerous) **Pens. Pretentious Bark of tree** (Contentious Anise), **Exalted Positions** (Sittings). **Wailing** (Vain, Complaining) **Winds.**
139. Lamentation over Jerusalem, "as a hen." **Sheltering Branches** (Palms). **Wasted Chickweed.**
140. Widow's Mite. **Small Leptons** (All the Pennies, Quarter Pennies). The smallest *denominations of coin are not of Precious Silver, but of copper, nickel, etc.*

141. Greek inquire for Jesus. **Attic** (Strange) **Coins** (Corselets). "The hour has come—save me from this hour." **Watched** (Awaited, Startling) **Clock**. "Corn—fall into the ground—bringeth forth." **Planting** (Repaying) **Plow** (Hoe). Sound like thunder. **Bass Horn** (Gong, Trombone). "Prince of this world cast out." **Gate Lock**, "if I be lifted up." **Exalted** (Displayed, Dazzling) **Monstrance**. "Walk in the light," **Walking** (Marking, Accurate) **Pedometer**.
142. Hopeless Unbelief. **Vain Monstrance** (Probe), "put out of the synagog. **Gate Lock**, "the word shall judge him." **Answering Phonograph**, *by which the exact words are preserved*.
143. Watching for coming signs. Destruction of Temple, *etc.* **Terrifying** (Perplexing) **Skies**. **Newspapers**, **Steep Ladder up a Tall Tree**, *on a Beacon Hill*. "Kingdom—with observation." **Seen** (Observed) **Kingston**, "as lightning shineth." **Flaming** (Dazzling, Ancient) **Shinar**, "day of Noe," **Rainy Tigris**. "Lot's Wife," **Salty Syracuse**.
144. Thief and house broken up. **Breaking Jimmy and Bent** (Wrenched) **Planks**.
145. Ten Virgins. **Ten Hearts** (and Hands) *for somebody*.

146. Five Talents. **Bent** (Eagle's) **Talons**.
147. Judgment according to **Merciful** (Helping) **Hands**, *works of mercy*.
148. At night Jesus went out to the **Next Hill**.
149. Rulers conspire with Judas. **Plentiful** (Pledged) **Silver**, *in a Handy* (Safe) **Chest**, *in the Priestly Palace*.
150. Supper at Bethany. **Bethany** (Eating, Feasting) **Hall**. **Waste Money**, **Waste Bread**, *say some like Judas. S. Luke tells of a sinner. Sinopy* (Sing Sing).
151. Passover Meal and institution of Lord's Supper. **Guest** (Eating) **Chamber** (Hall), **Placed Seats** (Beds). **Several** (Center, Separate, Necessary) **Dishes**. **Fragrant** (Arranged) **Flowers**.
Washing Feet. **Water Wort**.
"With desire have I desired." **Special Dish**.
"That he may sift you." **Metal Sifter**.
"Swords," *etc.* **Ready Hilts**.
Judas. **Satanic Foxglove** (and Wormwood).
"Glorified." **Glad** (Happy) **Morning-glory**.
Love. **Emblematic Rose**.
152. Many mansions. **Many** (Great) **Doors**. "I am the way." **Strait** (Plain) **Door**. "Shew us the Father—Have I been so long time with

- you?" **Sacred** (Faithful, Fatherly) **Portrait** (Photograph).
153. The Comforter. **Plain** (Flax, Calico) **Comforter**.
154. True Vine. **Gnawing Foxes**. *Song S. II. 15.*
155. Love and obedience. **Sacrificing Doves**.
156. World's hatred. **Hating Wolves**.
157. Persecutions foretold. "That ye may remember—sorrow hath filled your heart." **Parting** (Farewell) **House** (Room, Road).
158. Holy Spirit as Judge and Guide. **Ecclesiastical Courts**.
159. "A little while and ye shall not see me." **Parting Roads** (Coaches).
160. Prayer in Christ's Name. "Show you plainly." "I came forth—I go to the Father." **Sanctum Sanctorum** (Sacred Oratorium).
161. Christ's high-priestly prayer. *Like Aaron on* **Sacred** (Parting) **Hor**.
162. "The sheep shall be scattered." **Halter Pegs** and **Protecting Barn**.
163. Gethsemane. *Sadness associated with* **Cemetery Chapel**, **Carrying Bier**, **Death Scythe**, **Sad Job** (Orpah, Naomi, *etc.*). "Drops of blood." **Reddened Tiles**. "Angel from heaven—strengthening Him." **Angelic** (Heavenly) **Links**. "Lanterns and torches." **Traitor-**

ous Diogenes. "Went backward." "Let these go their way." **Backward** (Departing) **Jonah**. "Shall we smite?" **Ready Instrument** (Knife) "healed him." **Healing Instrument**. "Malchus" and "Peter," names given by **Accurate** (Exact Naming) **S. John**. "Twelve legions of angels." **Heavenly** (Angelic) **Barracks**.

164. At the High Priest's and Sanhedrim. **Hasty Seats**, *on the Swept Tiles of the Priestly Palace*. **Acquainted S. John**. "Bound Him—to Annas first—it was cold." **Accurate S. John**. "Linen cloth." **Raveled Thread**. "Forsook Him and fled." "False witnesses." **Dangerous** (Damaging) **Records**, *at a Police* (Central) **Station**.

165. Before Pilate. *Not Ancient* (Law-giving) **Moses**, *but an Alien Governor, and the Hated Eagles, and Enwreathed Vines meant Subjected Palestine*. **Suicide of Judas**. **Desperate Monaco**, *most noted place of suicides* (Unenvied Kartha, *native place of Judas*).

Jesus sent to Herod. **Galilean Limb**. **Dream of Pilate's Wife**. **Dreamy Hades** (Paradise). Pilate takes Jesus again into the hall and questions Him, *mentioned only by* **Exact S. John**. Further efforts to release Jesus. **Procrastina-**

ting (Anxious) **Governor**. Washes his hands.
Healthful Bath (Washington).

166. Crucifixion. **Redeeming** (Remembered) **Calvary**. **Sacred Head**. **Wreathed** (Piercing) **Briers**. **Sacrificing** (Patient) **God**.

Weeping women and others. **Weeping Wil-
 lows**. Hebrew, Greek, and Latin Language
 (Apt, Accurate) **Scholar**. "What I have
 written I have written." **Emphatic** (Angry,
 Unchangeable) **Governor**. "Father, forgive
 them." **Cleansing Hyssop**. **Penitent Thief**.
Penitent (Bent) **Thistle**. "Why hast thou
 forsaken me?" **Weeping** (Lamenting) **Rama**,
and Forsaken Breast. "Four parts." With-
 out seam." **Accurate Observer**. *S. John*.
 Women by the Cross. **Faithful Woman**.
 "Behold thy son—thy mother." **Sacred**
Mother, *and Favored* (Favorite, Faithful,
 Named) **Son**. "Into Thy hands." **Pen-
 etrating Prickles** (Thistles, Briers). "I
 thirst." **Famishing Lord** (Safe Teetotaler).
 "It is finished." **Faithful Workman**.
 Earthquake, rocks rent and graves opened.
Empty (Deserted) **Gravesend** (Hades).
 "Smote their breasts." **Stretched** (Spread-
 ing) **Limbs over a path in passing smite us on**
the breast. Pilate marveled if He were already

dead. **Exhausted Nerves** *soon succumb.*
 "Preparation before the Sabbath." **Sabbath**
Workers *have Exhausted Nerves.* "Break
 the legs pierced His side." **Hasty Soldiers**
 (Officers, Governor). Women "returned and
 prepared spices." **Fresh (Green) Spice-**
bushes. "Command therefore that the sepul-
 cher be made sure—sure as ye can—set a watch."
Impregnable (Protected, Defended) Gibralt-
ar. Nicodemus. **The Same Nobleman.**
Garden. Practical Botanist.

167. Resurrection. **The Bereaved (Zealous, Trem-**
bling, Fearing, Weeping) Marys *come to the*
Vacant (Sad, Ravaged, Sacred) Sepulcher
with Sweet (Fresh, Ready) Spices, filled with
Anxious Love (Curiosity, Sorrow, Joy).

"When it was yet dark." **Grave Robbery.**
Earthquake. Trembling Atlas.

Angel. Resembling Gabriel. Spices. Fresh
(Sweet) Spices *make a* **Fragrant Sep-**
pulcher. "Who shall roll us away the
 stone?" **Granite (Marble) Sepulcher**
(Vestibule). "A young man." **Bachelor,**
Tenement. "Two men." **Separate Pic-**
tures. "Remember—Galilee." **Remembrance**
List (Ticket). "Go tell His disciples—Gali-
lee." The Sent (Cheerful, Welcome) Marys

to Sad Tenements of the disciples. "Believed not—idle tales." **Easy Primers** (Pictures) *in Baby Creches.* "Peter and the other disciple." **Anxious Curiosity** (Rapid Motion). "Stooping down and looking in" **Chest Lid.** **Weeping Mary.** "Have taken away the Lord." **Grave Robbery.** "All hail!" **Met** (Meeting, Greeted) **Mary.** "Gardener," "Rabboni," "Touch me not." **Tardy** (Late) **Recognizance** (Glad, Great Joy). Soldiers bribed. **Venal Arnold.** **Emmaus.** "The day is far spent." **Welcome Lintel of Handy** (Late, Travelers) **Shelter.** "Sat at meat." **Large Refectory.** "Had seen a spirit." **Nebulous Picture.** "Handle." **Seasoned Timber.** "Did eat." **Fresh** (Edible) **Biscuit.** "Mountain in Galilee—some doubted." **Hesitating Gallio.** At the Sea of Galilee. **Galilee Shore.** "Words—spake—written—preached—witnesses." **Special** (Tested) **Writings.** **St. Thomas.** **Satisfied Doubt.** "Signs—drink any deadly thing—sick." **Handy Dispensary.** "Saved—shall be damned." **Damp Cell.** "Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whosoever sins ye remit." **Imparted Power.** "Tarry in Jerusalem." **Resting Sedilia.** "Teaching." "Father,

Son, and Holy Ghost." **Zealous Athanasius.** *See creed and history.* Ascension. **Bethany** (Elevated, Heavenly) **Picture**, in the **Greatest Theater.** "Many other signs." **Many Wonders.** "World—would not contain." **Stretched World.**

ACTS.

I. 1. Quicksilver is associated *with Lu. I. 1.* 2-12. The Mountain ascends *to the cloud. Ascension.* 13-26. The Stars are assembled (associated) *in twelve signs of the zodiac.* 18. The Field was associated *with Judas.* II. A Penny associates *with Pentecost.* 1-12. The Graphophone approximates (approaches) *the speaking tongue.* 13-18. Bottles are associated *with wine* (Glasses are arranged). 19-21. The Telescope announces *wonders in the heavens, etc.* 22-36. Nails affix *to the cross and coffin.* 37. Pins attach (aggravate). 38-41. The Font—baptismal—admits *to membership* (assoils). 42, 43. The Paten administers *the bread.* 44-47. Money is added up (accumulates). III. Vines attach *themselves* and add *to the beauty of gates.* 12-18. Morning-glories and Prince's-feathers attract (associate *with glorified and Prince of Life*). 19-21. Grass (Plants) accept *rain, refreshing from above.* 22-26. Prophet-flowers announce. IV. 1-4. Batons and Stocks associate *with arrests.* 5-22. Chairs (Seats) are arranged *for councils.* 11, 12. Ladders are ascended *by builders.* 13, 14. Books assist *learning, not those men.* 23-30. Books (Man-

uals, Liturgies) assist *praying with one accord*. 31. The Timbers were agitated. 32-37. Boxes accommodate *witnesses and contributions*. V. 1-11. The Lyrie associates *with liars in sound*. (Anaconda assimilates to Ananias.) 12-16. The Bodies were assembled (assisted). 17-28. The Bodies absent-ed *themselves* (astonished *all*). 29-33, 41, 42. Lions act *boldly*. 33. Their Hearts ached (acted strangely). 34-40. Game is added *to liel to make Gamaliel*. 36, 37. Asses assume. *Theud-as and Jud-as*. VI. 1-8. Refectories and Seminaries (Panttries and Studies) assist (add to) *each other* (are arranged *for ministers*). 9-15. The Synagogue and Chamber (Court) ar-raigned *Stephen*. VII. San Stefano is associated *with S. Stephen*. VIII. 1-4. Paul assented (assist-ed.) 4-40. Philip attempted *the first mission*. 9-24. Simon is associated with *Simony* (attempted *for gain*). 14-17. Peter and John arrived. 27-39. Philip approached and assisted *the eunuch*. IX. 1-31. The Persecutor arrived *at Damascus and Jerusalem*. 32-35. The Paralytic arose. 36-43. The Sister arose. X. The Vision appeared *to Peter*, and the Gospel was announced *to and accepted by the Gentiles*. XI. 1-18. The Narrow (Pharisaic) Province was agitated. 19-26. The Mediterranean Coast was assigned *to Barnabas*. 27-30. The Starving Region was assisted. XII. 1, 2. The

Slaying (Jacobite) **Sword** awakened (aroused) *the desire of the Jews* (answered *Herod's purpose*). 3-9. The **Escaped** (Shaken off) **Chains** attested *miraculous deliverance*. 10-19. The **Examined Lock** (Latch Key) answered *all right*, but. 20-23. The **Dazzling Metal** addled (amazed) *the people*. *Josephus XIX. 8, § 2.* 24, 25. The **Alms** (Charity) **Money** was accepted. XIII. 1-3. **Antioch** (Departing) **Branches** (Plants) were authorized. 4-12. The **Branching Cypress** and **Standing** (Acid) **Limes** associate *with Cyprus* and *Elymas*. 13. **Parting Palms** associate *with parting in Pamphylia*. 14-52. **Botanical Anthers** and **Pistils** are analyzed (associated *with Antioch and Pisidia*). XIV. 1-7. **Framed** (Paneled, Canvas) **Icons**—*Iconium*—are adored *in the Eastern Church*. 8-18. **Paper** (Class) **Lists**—*Lystra*—are arranged *alphabetically*. **Lame** (Ankle) **Crutches** assist. 19, 20. **Dragging Ropes** are attached (assist). 21-28. A **Retraced Map** assures (assists) *accuracy*. XV. 1-35. **Sacrificed** (amputated) **Flesh** (Strangled Beasts, Table Meat) agitated (was arranged by) *the Church*. 36-41. **Sharp Tongues** agree *to part*. XVI. 1-3. A **Favored** (Happy) **Home** accounted for *Timothy*. *II. Tim. i : 5, iii : 15.* 4-5. **Various Cities** (established Churches) were apprized *of the decrees*. 6, 7. **Impassable** (Changed, Various) **Roads** were

assayed. 8-11. The Samothracian Ship awaited. (Pagan Cities appeal.) 12, 13. Landing Stages (Wharves) are associated *with river sides*. 14, 15. Art Galleries (Paint Shops) are associated *with colors*. 16-40. The Shaken Prison astonished (amazed, agitated). XVII. Base (Anarchic) Thessalonica, Candid Berea and Ancient (Classic, Famous) Athens are arrived at (appropriate *this chapter*). XVIII. 1-3. Banished Aquila and Priscilla associate (accommodate) *Paul with them*. 4, 5. Faithful Silas and Timotheus arrived. 6. The Ungrateful Jews were abandoned. 7, 8. Faithful Crispus and Justus accepted. 9-11. Brave Paul abode. 12-17. Careless Gallio was annoyed, *simply*. 18-23. Shaven and Hastening (Traveling) Paul arrived, *in turn, at Ephesus, Jerusalem, etc.* 24-28. Alexandrian Apollos arrived. XIX. 7. Confirmation Candidates awaited. 8-10. Hardened Unbelievers were abandoned and Daily (Ty-rannous) Disputers were attracted (attended to). 11, 12. The Miraculous Healer administered. 13-20. Vagabond Exorcists attempted and Many (Sacrificing) Converts (Librarians accepted *the Gospel* and abandoned *their books, etc.* 21-34. Angry Silversmiths aroused *the whole city*. 35-41. The Warning Town Clerk appealed *to them*. XX. 1-6. A Bare Outline (Quarterly Sojourn) is attempted

of these three months. 7-12. The **Late** (Farewell) **Service** (Discourse) **accounts** for (the Dangerous, Careless Sleep and Fall are accounted for). 13-16. **Hastening** (Daily) **Journeys** were **arranged** (accelerated). 17-38. A **Passing** (Hasty, Sad) **Farewell** was **arranged**. XXI. 1-16. The **Eastern Coast** (Shore) was **arrived** at and would **arrest** *his journey*. 17-26. The **Central** (Prejudiced) **Province** must be **assured** (appeased, allayed). 27-40. A **Terrible Dust** was **aroused**. XXII. 1-23. The **Rescuing** (Secular, Hedging, Imperial) **Arms** **arrested** *the mob*. 24-30. The **Leaden** (Metal) **Tips** —*of the scourge*—were **abandoned**. XXIII. 1-5. The **Priestly Wallfruit** was **acid** (acid) *whited wall*. 6-10. **Dissenting Tares** (Fresh Flax, Seeds of discord) **associates** with *pulled in pieces*. 11-24. **Deadly Nightshade** **accords** *with a murderous conspiracy*. (Plentiful Horsemint and Spearmint was arranged.) 25-35. **Green Lettuce** and **Ilex** **associates** *with letter to Felix*. XXIV. The **Venal** (Feeling, Trembling) **Bench** (Seat) was **agitated**. XXV. **Infesting** (Festive, Feasting) **Pork** (Beasts) **associate** *with Porcius Festus*. (A Seized Heron associates *with Herod Agrippa*.) The **Imperial Head** was **appealed** to. XXVI. **Extra** (Influenza) **Wards** (Hospitals) are **arranged** for (assigned to) *la grippe*. *Agrippa*. XXVII. **Successive** (Mentioned) **Sidon**, *etc.*, to

Melita, were **arrived** at. (The Wrecking Mediter-
ranean was aroused.) XXVIII. 1-6. **Envenomed**
(Protected) **Paul** **astonished** *the barbarians*. 7-10.
Healed (Helped, Benefited) **Publius** **aided** (assisted).
11-16. **Proceeding** (Welcomed) **Paul** **arrived**,
at Syracuse, Rhegium, Puteoli, and Rome. 17-24.
Questioned, **Paul** **answered**. 25-29. **Prophetic**
Esaias **anticipated** (announced). 30, 31. **Dwelling**,
Preaching, Teaching, Paul **abode** *two whole years*.

EPISTLES.

The only special rule for the Epistles is: Any adjective, except those in *a*, means the *Second* epistle. Adjectives in *a* are required for the few chapters above ten.

ROMANS.

I. 1-8. The **World** resounds, "*among all nations throughout the whole world.*" 9-13. A **Country** reached *not yet*. 13-17. **Countries** repay *their evangelization*. 18-32. The **World** revealed (ruined, rebuked).

II. 1-24. The **Balances**, *symbol of law and justice*, register (regulate, return, recompense, render) "*to every man according to his deeds.*" 25-29. The **Knife of circumcision** repays "*if thou keep the law.*"

III. 1-8. **Juniper** (Jew's weed) repays *to Jews profit*. 9-20. The **Tree of Adam's temptation** Ruins (reprobates) *all*. 21-31. The **Tree of the Cross** redeemed *all*.

IV. A **Bar** restrains (rails off, reserves).

V. 1. The **Dove** represents "*peace.*" 2. The **Heart** reenters *grace and rejoices*. 3-5. The **Tongue** repeats "*patience,*" "*patience,*" "*experience,*" "*experience,*" "*hope,*" "*hope.*" 6-11. The **Lamb** reconciles *and rejoices us*. 12-21. The **Lamb** replaces *the serpent*.

VI. 1-14. The **Baptistry** represents (resembles, reminds of) *the Tomb* (Mausoleum). 15-23. The **Hall** rules *and rewards* (repays) *the Kitchen*.

VII. Calvary replaces *Sinai*.

VIII. 1-17. The Spirit revives (raises, reclaims, reunites). 18-25. S. Paul reckons. 26, 27. The Spirit reinforces. 28-32. Calvin is recalled *to mind*. 33-39. Christ rises (reinforces, rivets).

IX. Brethren (Kinsmen, Fathers, Children, Potter) recall *the covenant mercies, predestination, etc.*

X. 1-13. Faith Receives (reaches) *righteousness*. 14-21. The Gospel (Tidings) runs (reaches).

XI. 1-15. Part Land remains and Pagan Land received (reconciled). 16-36. The Grafted Field (Country) rejected or retained.

XII. 1. Alms Basins receive. 2. The Artist Chisels reshape. 3-8. Safe Keys retained or returned, "*members*," "*same office*." 9, 10. Marriage (Band) Rings retain or represent *the binding force*. 11-13. Rapid Money rattles. 14-20. Patient (Restrained, Gracious) Weapons repay.

XIII. 1-7. Plant Orders rule (regulate) Classification. 8-10. Warring Roses reunited. *Law established after the "war of the roses."* 11-14. The Awakened Daisy (Morning-glory) rises.

XIV. The Arbitrary Bench—*judges*—regulates (rules) *the Family Table* "*judgment*" *in meats and eating*.

XV. 1-3. Small Animals require *help*. 4. Ancient Parchments record. 5-7. All Mouths re-

spond *as one*. 8-21. Pagan Sheep rejoice. 22-33. Spanish Sheep reached, *query: by S. Paul?*

XVI. Various Houses remember *and are remembered*. 17-19. Masked (Sham, Awkward) Partitions are removed. 20. Hard Floors resist *stamping*.

I. CORINTHIANS.

I. A Country if cut *up* can't be wise. *Divisions and Wisdom.*

II. 1, 2. The **Crucifix** contains *all that symbolized S. Paul's preaching at the time in question.* 3-16. The **Lance** (Scalpel) *cuts in and compares like the spirit that searcheth the deep things.*

III. 1-9. **Milk weeds** and **Plants** contain *water.* 10-17. **Roots** are cut up *in digging for foundations.* 18-23. **Venus' fly-trap** catches.

IV. 1, 2. **Cabinets** conceal *mysteries.* 3-5. The **Bench** contemns *very small things to be judged.* 7, 8. A **Letter** contains *that which is written, thou didst receive.* 8-13. **Tables** (Chairs, etc.) of rich contrast *with Stools and Benches of poor.* 14-21. **Wills** and **Books** are compared. *Fathers and instructors.*

V. The **Beast** is condemned (cut off). *Gross sinner excommunicated.*

VI. 1-8. **Courts** are convened (crowded) *by the worldly.* 9-11. **Prisons** contain *such.* 12-20. **Temples** are converted *to Brothels.*

VII. **Utah** (Turkey) corrupts *family life.*

VIII. **Graham** condemned *flesh.* **Commended** *vegetable diet.*

IX. 1-18. The Apostle (Sister, Wife, Minister, Preacher) can claim *support*. 19-23. The Apostle conciliated *all*. 24-27. The Athlete controls (conquers) *his body*.

X. 1-15. Examples confirm (Lust, Idolatry, Fornication, Murmuring, Admonition, Temptation, Constrain). 16-33. Communion can't combine *with idolatry*. 31. The Glory or Motive characterizes.

XI. 1-16. Natural (H) Air covers *the earth*. 17-34. The Sandy Desert caught *the food from heaven*. *Manna*.

XII. Various Jewels, *gifts*, and Instruments contribute and combine, *divers gifts and instrumentalities*.

XIII. The Ancient (Aged) Cherry-tree, *Charity*, continues, *abideth*.

XIV. Untranslated Books confuse.

XV. Raised (Saved) Bodies can't corrupt.

XVI. 1-4. Saving Banks collect *the small savings*.

5-7. Plain (Safe) Roads conduct (carry *us*) *safely*.

8, 9. Great (Safe) Houses close *their doors against adversaries*. 10-12. Safe Roads conduct *safely*.

13, 14. Safe Houses care for *defense and order*.

15-24. Various Houses are commended.

II. CORINTHIANS.

Where there are 2d Epistles, adjectives in *a* still serve their general use, to add 10. The other *adjectives in e, i, o, u*, are used to indicate the 2d Epistle.

I. 1-12. The Sorrowful (Troublesome) World comforts and consoles *not*. 13-24. The Repeating—yea—nay—(Asseverating, Equivocating) World confirms *not*.

II. 1-11. Tear Bottles commemorated *sorrow, repentance, forgiveness, Ps. lvi : 8*. 12, 13. Tight Keys catch, *Titus, door*. 14-17. Leaky (Imperfect) Jars corrupt. *Savory, preserves, etc.*

III. 1-6. Flower Pistils are covered *with pollen* (cover *the bees' legs*). 7-18. The Climbing Morning-glory clings.

IV. 1-6. Window Blinds conceal. 7. Wooden Boxes collapse *sometimes*. *Earthen vessels*. 8-11. Police Clubs compel *a way, e. g., in a persecuting mob*. 12-18. Outer (Outward) Coffins contain (cover, conceal) *the inner*.

V. 1-10. Groaning (Burdened, Unclothed) Bodies *will be clothed* (covered). 11-15. Terrified Hearts constrain *us*. 16-21. New (Young) Creatures are conciliated *easily*.

VI. 1. Work Shops contain *many workers to-*

gether. 2. Revival Chapels call, *now is the accepted time.* 3-13. Clergy Houses contain *various departments.* 4, 5. Reformatory Prison confine. 6, 7. Theological Seminaries cultivate. 8, 9. Intelligence Offices convey. 10. Relief Stations (Poor Houses) collect (contribute). 14-18. Union and Dissenting Chapels conflict *and* confuse *sometimes.*

VII. Sorrowing (Repenting) Corinth comforts (Sorrowing Macedonia is comforted).

VIII. 1-5. Liberal Macedonians contribute. 6-24. Zealous Titus and Corinthians are to cooperate (collect).

IX. Liberal Givers (Boasters, Reapers, *etc.*) contribute and collect.

X. 1-6. Meek Warfare captivates and casts *down.* 7-18. Foolish Boastings (Commendings, Comparisons, Measurements) are condemned.

XI. 1-15. Jealous Favored Regions are cared for. 16-33. Persecuting Dangerous (Various, Hating, Fanatical, Native, Pagan, Damascan) Lands and Seas are counted.

XII. 1-10. Ground Glass Lenses collect (concentrate). 7-10. Neglected Barbed Wires cut. 11-13. Self's Famed Trumpet commends *not.* 14-21. Spend Gained (Saved, Gambling) Money compensates *not.*

XIII. The Thrice Spared Tree cut *not.*

GALATIANS.

I. 1-14. Regions give up (go back from) *the pure Gospel*. 15-24. Regions are *gone away from or to*.

II. 1, 2. Money goes *up with S. Paul for the poor*. 3, 4. Spy-glasses get *in*. 5-9. The Knife is given *over specially to S. Peter*. 10. Money was gathered and given. 11-17. Mirrors give *back image, face to face*. 18. Tools are *not gathered but given up*. 19-21. The Band (Link, Chain) goes *deep*.

III. 1. Witch-hazel is gathered *easily*. 2-29. Seed germinates. *Abraham's seed*. 13. A Tree glorified. 14-29. The Birch governs *when taken to school*.

IV. 1-7. The Rod governs. 7. The Will gives *to the heir*. 8-18. Bread is given *beggarly elements. Would have given them unto me*. 19-31. The Cradle governs (goes).

V. 1-6. Cattle are galled *by yoke*. 7. Horses gallop or go *well, as well as run well*. 8-12. Leaven grows (germinates). 13-36. Flesh is governed. 19-22. Beasts grovel and growl. 22-26. Lambs and Doves are gentle (*give in*).

VI. 1. Prisons guard. 2-5. Workhouses give *board and work*. 6. Parsonages get and give. 7-10. Granaries garner. 11-16. The Cross is glorified. 17. Prisons guard (gall) *the body*.

EPHESIANS.

I. The **World** (Earth, Heavens, *etc.*) was **founded** (Fore-ordained, furnished, filled) *for the adopted children.*

II. 1-5. The **Telegraph** (Battery, Motor) **flies** (fills, furnishes) *motion. The dead quickened.* 4-10. **Crowns flash** (furnish, flourish). 11-13. The **Anchor fails** *not, hope.* 14-22. **Stones fall** *when middle wall of partition is broken down.* (Stones are fitted. 20, 21, 22.)

III. 1-8. **Gentian** is **filtered** *for tonic. Gentiles.* 9-21. **Forests** are **filled.** *Unsearchable riches, mystery, hid, boldness, access, riches, rooted and grounded, breadth and length.*

IV. 1-6. **Spokes** (Wheels) **focus** *to one center.* 7-13. **Ladders fall** *sometimes when ascending and descending,* and **Measures** are **filled full.** 14. **Sails fill** (flap, flatten). 15, 16. **Images** are **fitted together.** 17-23. **Books fill** *the mind with understanding, ignorance, taught, learned.* 22-24. **Cottons fade,** *put off and put on.* 25. **Papers** are **filled.** 26-28. **Windows** are **fastened.** 29. **Tobacco fills** *some mouths sometimes.* 30. **Letters** (Boxes) are **filled and sealed.** 31, 32. The **Curtain falls** *opportunately on such scenes.*

V. 1, 2. **Lambs** follow and furnish *an offering and sacrifice*. 3-5. **Beasts** (Swine) fill *their mouths with unclean, filthy things*. 6, 7. **Serpents** fear, *deceivers fear the wrath of God*. 9-14. **Owls** (Bats) fear *the light*. 15-17. **Cats, etc.**, feel *their way circumspectly*. See Talmage on this text. 18. **Beasts** (Swine) fill. 19, 20. **Lambs Frolic**. 21-33. **Head, Flesh, Bones, etc.**, form *one whole*.

VI. 1-9. **Homes** foster *relations between parents and children, servants and masters*. 10-24. **Armories** furnish *whole armors*.

PHILIPPIANS.

I. 1-11. A **Province** is praised (performs, partakes, perfected, proves). 12-18. The **Provinces** (and Regions) **Profit** *by the furtherance of the Gospel; even through envy and strife at home, as in that case.* 19-30. No **Region** (Country) is preferred.

II. 1, 2. A **Cup** is poured *into*. 3, 4. **Jewelry** is put off. 5-11. **Jewelry** is pilfered (purloined) and a **Crown** is purchased (placed). 12-14. **Tools** are plied. 15. **Reflectors** are polished. 16. **Vanes** point, *vain*. 17, 18. **Bells** proclaim *joy*. 19-24. **Money** is pursued. 25-30. **Bottles** (Vials) **physic** (poison, pour out).

III. 1. *Only* **Grapes** pressed prove *safe, unfermented, say some*. 2. **Dogwood** peels. 3-6. A **Stock** is planted (propagated). 7-9. **Weeds** are picked (plucked) out. 10-16. **Arbor-vitæ** persists. 17-20. **Tares** are pointed out. 21. **Weeds** (parasites) **perish** (Vines are purged).

IV. 1. A **Stand** is placed, *stand fast*. 2, 3. The **Letter** (Book) **Preserves** *unity between E. and S. and the other names*. 4-7. **Wine** (Liquor) **preserves** *not joy, moderation, carefulness, peace*. 8, 9. **Books** **preserve** (praise). 10-23. A **Box** is **provided** (packed, presented).

COLOSSIANS.

I. 1-8. **The Heavens** lay up hope in God's love, in clouds which come unto you and all the world and bringeth forth fruit. 9-29. **The Heavens** (Planets, Stars) lead us to pray—desire to be filled with knowledge—the glorious power—give thanks for Saints in Light—deliverance from power of darkness, the invisible God. All things created that are in the heavens. All fulness—all reconciled, every creature fill up that which is behind, hope of glory, all wisdom, etc.

II. **Arms are Loaded, conflict.** *Laodicea.* 2. **Rings** (Chains) link, knit together in love. 3. **Money** is laid up or by, *treasures hid.* 4. **Gilding** lures the eye, beguiled, enticing. 5. **The Telescope** looks, absent, beholding. 6, 7. **Bricks** are laid, walk, built up. 8-10. **The Key** that locks and unlocks dwelleth complete in Him. 11. **The Sword** looseth, putting off the body of sins. 12, 13. **The Spade** lifts the earth, buried dead. 14. **Pens** line (lie) (Nails loosen not). 15. **Crowns** are lifted. 16, 17. **Dishes** are left out of consideration. 18, 19. **Images** lure the superstitious. 20-23. **Dishes** are left, touch, taste, satisfying of the flesh.

III. 1, 2. **Vines** look up and lay hold. 3, 4. **Morning-glories** look from the hiding leaves.

5-10. **Plants** lose and leave again, leave off, put off, and put on. 11. **Fleur de Lis** (Rose, Thistle, Shamrock, etc.) left out of consideration—nationality. 12-15. **Violets** and **Olives** are lowly and lovely, humility, love, peace. 16. The **Woods** listen to bird songs. 17. The **Dewberry leaves** (Alders love the water) do all. 18-25. The **Holm** lasts (Heartsease lives) under right domestic care.

IV. 1. The **Towel** lowered not Him who girded Himself with it to teach humility. *John xiii: 4.* 2-5. A **Door** is left open. 6. The **Table** is laid. 7, 8. **Bed-ticks** last with faithful servants. *Tych-icus.* 9-15. **Nests, Onesimus, Paper, Marc-us, Papyrus, Epaphras, et al.,** are left to be mentioned last. 16. The **Letter** must be lent. 17, 18. **Chips** are left last. *Archippus.*

I. THESSALONIANS.

I. The **Wind** sounds *the labor of love, in power and the Holy Ghost, sounds out.*

II. 1-4. **Keys** secure *entrance in, put in trust.*
5-9. **Money** is sought (sufficient). *Cloak of covetousness, might have been burdensome, imparted, laboring, chargeable.* 10-13. **Slates** show *how children study, behaved, his children, walk worthy, received the word.*
14-16. **Jewelry** shows off, *Judea, Jews.* 17, 18. **Shackles** (Bolts) secure *from leaving.* 19, 20. **Crowns** shine.

III. 1-7. **Willows** (Wormwood, Rue, Bittersweet) suggest (signify) *comfort, affliction, tribulation, distress.* 8-13. **Roots** stablish (strengthen, steady), *stand fast, perfect, stablish.*

IV. 1. A **Stick** steadies *walk.* 2-8. **Chests** secure, *possess his vessel, defraud.* 9-12. **Handles** save (supply, secure) *working with your own hands.* 13-18. **Ropes** (Basket, seat) secure (swing) *balloon ascension.*

V. 1-11. **Mastiffs** sleep *not.* 12, 13. The **Head** supervises (superintends) *the body.* 14-22. **Animals** suggest, *e. g.: unruly bears, brutes; feeble, weak, patient lambs, doves; evil for evil brutes; rejoicing larks, hold fast, leech, bulldogs; appearance of evil, fox, opossum.* 23-28. The **Body** is sanctified.

II. THESSALONIANS.

I. 1-5. A **Growing** (Abounding) **Country** **satisfies**. 6-12. **Revealing** (Avenging, Glorious) **Heavens** are seen.

II. The **Roman Crown** symbolizes (signifies, suggests).

III. **Choking Weeds** (Tares) **sought out** and **Neglected Crops** are seen to.

I. TIMOTHY.

I. 1-11. Countries misuse (maintain) *doctrines and laws*. 12-16. The World is ministered to by Christ and S. Paul. 17. The Elements magnify. 18-20. The Winds mangle, *shipwreck*.

II. 1-8. Crowns maintain *peace, etc.*, and Bells monish us to prayer. 9-15. Jewels (Money) make fools of some. Thimbles (Needles) make useful women.

III. 1-14. Hyssop ministers. *Bishops and other ministers*. 15, 16. Vines (Trees) mount up, ground, pillar, received up. 16. Seeds are mysterious.

IV. 1, 2. Spirits, Liqueur, Gin, Whiskey, muddle the mind. 3-6. Tables minister, meats, every good creature, nourish. 7-16. Books minister (multiply, maintain).

V. The Hair monishes of age, elders. 18. The Ox muzzles not. 22. Hands minister, ordination. 23. Stomachs make us change diet. 24, 25. Heads (Tails) march on before and behind.

VI. 1, 2. Hall and Barn minister, mutually servant, master, yoke, brethren. 3-5. Conventicles magnify differences. 6-11. Mints make money. (Banks mass money.) 12. Ports (Breastworks, Bulwarks) make us bold. 13-16. Palaces manifest royalty. 17-19. Mints make money (Banks mass money). 20, 21. Conventicles magnify little differences.

II. TIMOTHY.

I. 1-7. Mother Earth magnifies *her gifts if stirred up. Mother Eunice.* 4. The Heavenly Rainbow mingles *tears and joy.* 8-11. The Lighted World manifests *the power of God—manifest, light.* 12-14. The Solid Earth maintains, *keep, hold fast, that committed to it.* 15-18. A Roman Province is mentioned. *Rome, Asia.*

II. 1, 2. Committed Keys maintain *what is intrusted.* 3, 4. Mixed Armor muddles. 5. Stolen Crowns misfit. 6. Busy Tools manage *to subsist.* 7-10. Material Chains manacle *not the Word of God.* 11-13. Martyr Crowns magnify *the glory.* 14. Striving (Profitless) Pens muddle (mislead). 16-18. Vile Pens mislead. 19. The Struck Die marks *seal.* 20-21. Gold and Silver Vessels mingle *with those of wood, earth.* 22-26. Peaceful Pens mollify.

III. 1-9. 13. Vilest Weeds multiply. 10-12. Pauline Passion-flowers multiply. 14-17. Inspired Pens minister.

IV. 1-5. A Popular Pulpit may mislead. 6-12. The Final (Closing) Letter is mailed. (Mentions *things easily associated.*)

TITUS.

I. 1-4. The **World** took *time to begin, but the promise, etc.* 5-16. An **Island** is told of—*v. 12*—that talks, tattles, *etc.* 6-9. The **Diocese** is trained (tended, taught) *by Bishops.* 15, 16. The **Air** is tainted.

II. 1. **Bells** tingle (toll), *sound.* 2, 3. **Spectacles** and **Ear-trumpets** tell of *age and teaching.* 4, 5. **Needles** (Thimbles, Scissors) tell of *domesticity.* 6. The **Glass** tempts. 7, 8. **Bells** toll, *sound.* 9, 10. **Dishes** (Plate, *etc.*) tell of (tempt) *careless servants.* 11-15. The **Crucible** tries. *Judgment at second coming of Christ. Purity.*

III. 1, 2. The **Oak** towers *above the violet, royalty and meekness.* 3-7. **Thorns** are transformed (Hysop transforms). 8. **Crops** are tilled, *good works profitable.* 9. **Trees** (Branches) are traced. *Family trees, genealogy.* 10, 11. **Branches** are trimmed off. 12-15. **Artemesia** (Tick-weed, *etc.*) is tended. 14. **Crops** are tilled.

PHILEMON.

May suggest **Philanthropic**, and all hangs together
by natural association.

HEBREWS.

I. 1, 2. The Sun heats. *Sundry.* Water hides divers. 2-14. The World (Earth) under the Heavens are held up by the Sun.

II. 1. Nails hold, *slip.* 2. Pennies help, *recompense of reward.* 3. Chains hold us, *how shall we escape?* 4. Tin hangs *sign.* Money helps, *gifts.* 5. The Crown holds in *subjection.* 6. The Bell is heard, *visitor.* 7-9. The Crown holds, *set Him over, subjection.* 9, 10. The Cup heals, *taste, perfect through suffering.* 11, 12. Chandeliers hang in the midst of the church, *all in one, brethren.* 13, 14. Knives (Forks, Dishes) are held (help) by children partakers, *soon as old enough to handle.* 15. Chains held. 16-18. The Breastplate held their names.

III. Vines hang over the house. *Vine out of Egypt—Israel.* The Heart Hardens in the oak.

IV. 1-11. Hammocks hang (Beds, Chairs, hold, help us) in *rest.* 12, 13. Doors hide (hinder) *not.* 14, 15. Handles hold (help) *hold fast.* 16. Rails help, *altar rails.*

V. 1-5. Beasts were hallowed (held) by *priests.* 6-11. Malchiidæ (Malacosteidæ) *hover.* 12-14. Milk and Meat help *the weak.*

VI. 1-6. Foundations heve up, *have to be relaid*.
 7-9. Furnaces are heated, *whose end is to be burned*.
 10. Hospices help *minister to the saints*. 11-15.
 Stores (Treasuries) are heaped. 16, 17. Courts
 hold *men to their oaths*. 18-20. Ships hold *by the*
anchor.

VII. Salem had (held) *Melchisedec*.

VIII. 1-4. Christ hath *somewhat also to offer*. 5.
 Moses is heeded. 6-13. Jeremiah heard (hoped
 for) *this*. *Jer. xxxi:31-34*.

IX. Guides hurry *along in describing many articles*.
 High-priest and Priests held *on till Christ came*.
 Mediators harmonize. Testators hand *down*
property.

X. 1-26. Sacrifices held *on till Christ fulfilled*.
 1-2. Shadows hover, Perfection is hopeless. 3.
 Remembrance is held. 4. Forms are hopeless.
 5-10. The Will is holy. Fulfilment is hast-
 ened. 11-14. Repetition is hopeless (helpless).
 15-18. Conversion (Inwardness) heals. 19-22.
 Boldness (Assurance) helps. 23. Professions
 held *fast*. 24, 25. Assemblings and Exhor-
 tations help. 26-31. Vengeance and Judg-
 ment hasten. 32-34. Persecutions are hurled.
 35. Recompense (Reward) hastens. 36, 37. Pa-
 tience helps. 38, 39. Justice and Faith hold *back*
from perdition.

XI. The Faithful Clouds hang (hover, help).
xii : 1.

XII. 1, 2. The Weighted Compass and Patient Crowns hang. 3-11. The Great (Fastened) Chase holds *the type, chastening*. 12-15. Sharp (Straight, Garden) Spades are handled, *hands, straight paths, follow, lest any root*. 16, 17. Savory Pots hang (have *more attraction*). 18, 19. The Awful Trumpet is heard. 20, 21. The Fatal Dart is hurled. 22-24. The Saintly Harps, *golden*, are heard. 25-29. The Last (Shaking) Trumpet is heard.

XIII. 1. Quaker Vines hang on. 2. The Pale (Garden) Angelica hangs. 3. Embracing Vines hold *together*. 4. Marriage Flowers are held by (hang on) *the bride*. 5, 6. Patient Heartsease hopes (helps). 7, 8. Patient (Fall) Everlasting hangs *on*. 9, 10. Savory Vegetables help *the meats*. 11-14. Large Forests hem (hide) Cities. 15, 16. Sacrificed Fruits help. 17. Happy (Watchful) Goldenrod is helpful, *profitable*. 18-25. Raised up Bleeding Heart is happy, *well pleased*.

JAMES.

I. 1. The Lands await (are abroad). 2-4. The World awaited *God's time*. 5-8. Seas are agitated (ask *not*). 9-11. The Sun arises. 12-15. The Island attracted *Ulysses, temptation*. 16-21. The Earth awaits *gifts from above, first fruits, slow, receive*. 22-25. The World aids (affords, *support to*) *doers, not hearers only*. 26. Water awaits *till the bridle of the horse is loosed*. 27. Water assoils, *pure, undefiled, unspotted*.

II. 1-9. Rings attract (announce, attest) *the rich, gay*. 10-11. The Probe is applied *all around* (Key answers *not every door*). 12. The Bell announced *liberty at Philadelphia*. 13. The Balance is applied (appealed to), *judgment, equal*. 14-26. Tools await. *Apply them, work*.

III. Adder's-tongue appears *in the Spring*, and Wormwood adds *to bitterness*.

IV. 1-5. Newspapers announce (arouse, antagonize, ask). 6, 7. Clubs aid (assist), *resist, submit, police*. 8. Tubs (Washstands) are approached, *draw nigh, cleanse your hands*. 9, 10. The Bier (Coffin) approached. 11, 12. The Bar assists

(arraigns) *the bench*. 13-17. Boxes arrive (are arranged).

V. 1. Wolves awake (arouse). 2. Moths attack. 3. The Flesh aches. 4. The Ear attends. 5. The Heart absorbs, *hearts nourished*. 6-11. Oxen and Sheep accept (await). 12. Horses attract *attention by neighing, nay, nay*. 13. The Body is afflicted. Crickets awake, "*merry as a cricket*." 14, 15. The Body is anointed. 16-18. The Mouth (Lips, Tongue) asks *confession and prayer*. 19, 20. The Feet are arrested *from the error of the way*. (*A friendly hand arrests.*)

I. PETER.

I. 1, 2. **Countries** are elect. 3-5. **Land** is entailed, *inheritance, reserved, kept*. 6, 7. **Gold** endures, *when tried (exceeds in value, more precious)*. 8. **Clouds** enclose (envelope), *not seen. See Him not*. 10-12. The **Heavens** are examined by *astronomers and astrologers. Searched diligently, revealed from heaven, angels desired to look into*. 13. The **Zone** encircles the earth, *gird*. 14-17. The **Ice** entices, *but obedient children pass in fear*. 15, 16. **Ice** excludes all impurities, *holiness*. 18, 19. **Gold and Silver** entice to corruption. 20, 21. The **World** endures, *foundation of the world*. 22. **Water** is employed, *purified, pure*. 23-25. The **World** endures, *abideth forever, endureth forever*.

II. 1, 2. **Cups** (Mugs, Spoons) are engraved, *presents at Christenings, babes, milk, tested*. 4-8. **Stones** are engraved (esteemed, erected, elevated), *precious stone, head-stone, corner-stone*. 9, 10. **Censers** (Monstrances, Chalices) are elevated, *priesthood*. **Lamps** enlighten *darkness into light*. 11-12. **Arms** are essential (employed) by *strangers and pilgrims, warring among foreigners, Gentiles*. 13-17. **Crowns** are entitled to *obedience and honor, etc*. 16. **Clasps**

insure *cloaks*. 18-20. Buffers ease *cars*, *buffeted*. 21-24. Nails and Spear were endured *for us*. 25. Rings are engraved *with Bishops' crest or seal*.

III. 1-6. Flowers (Violets, Lilies) embellish, *meek and quiet, chaste adorning, ornament*. 7. The Oak elevates, *the Ivy embraces*. 8-18. The Olive-branch and Passion-flower are extended (*extolled*) *peace, compassion, etc.* 10, 11. Tobacco is eschewed *by some, chewed by others*. 19, 20. Nightshade (Hemlock) ends *life*. *Prisoners hemmed and locked in*. 21, 22. The Branch is exalted. *Jer. xxiii : 5*.

IV. 1, 2. The Cross is embraced. 3, 4. Wine excites, *excess, revelings, banquetings*. 5, 6. The Bench expects (*expounds*), *judge waits*. The Pulpit and Coffin exhort, *preached to dead*. 7. The Prie dieu is embraced. 8. The Veil (Sheet) extends (*extenuates*), *covers a multitude*. 9. The Latch-string extends. 10, 11. Pulpits elevate. 12-19. Fagots exalted (*embraced by*) *martyrs*, and the Bench expects—*judge waits the wicked*.

V. 1-4. The Flock is edified (*ensampled*). 5-7. Sheep and Doves exemplify *the humble and meek*. 8, 9. Lions endeavor, *seeking*. 10, 11. The Lamb exalts us and is exalted. 12-14. The Flock is exhorted and Hand extended *in salutation*.

II. PETER.

I. 1-4. **Precious Ore ensures** (exceeds, enhances) *all things that pertain to life, materially, and helps to obtain knowledge.* Also **escapes corruption in the earth.**

5-11. **Precious Strata enriches** (ensures). *Strata, layer added to layer, add to, etc., abound, unfruitful, calling and election sure, abundantly.* 12-15. **A Burial**

Ground evidences *that shortly we put off this tabernacle.* 16-18. **The Holy Mount evidenced** (ex-

hibited, established) *the divinity of Jesus.* 19. **The**

Real (Divine, Promised) Star elevates, arises. 20,

21. **Interpreted Stars erred, astrology.**

II. 1-3. **Counterfeit Coins elude** (escape) *detection, not for a long time, false, bought, merchandise.*

4. **Angelic (Hellish) Chains encircle** (embrace).

5-8. **Fire Bells excite thoughts of fire and water.**

The Flood and Sodom and Gomorrah. 9-11. **Deliver-**

ing Arms and Strong Shackles (Bolts) ensure,

deliver, reserved, to be punished, despise government, rail-

ing. 12. **Ready Guns ensure game.** 13-16. **Bribe**

Money ensnares, reward of unrighteousness, beguil-

ing, covetous. 17. **Every Jar is emptied** (exhausted).

18-22. **Tempting** (Fettering, Treacherous) **Chains** are **escaped** (ensnare, entangle, enslave). 22. **Dog Chains** embolden *sows to go back*.

III. 1, 2. **Pure Forget-me-nots** are enclosed in (end) *the epistle*. 3-8. **Vigorous Everlastings** (Immortelles, Century-plants) **endure**. 5. **Pond Lilies** extend *from the ground out of the water*. 8. **Century Plants** exceed *daisies in age*. 10-15. **Deadly Nightshade** ends *life*. 16, 17. **Wrested** (Wrenched) **Pistils** endanger *the flower*. 18. **Growing Plants** extend (expand) *their roots, understandings*.

I. JOHN.

I. The Sun opens *the day*, overcomes darkness, overturns *deception*.

II. 1. Slates obliterate *easily*, suitable for little children to learn on. 1, 2. The Chalice is offered in memorial of propitiation, words in Holy Communion office. 3-8. Stones were ordered, commandments to Moses, old and new commandments. 9-11. A Lamp is obscured. 12-14. The Pen offers means of communicating with a variety of classes. 15-17. Money (Jewelry, Crowns, etc.) are opposed to God if loved. 18. The Bell (Clock) orders (is obeyed by) little children, it is the last time, go to bed, school, etc. 19. A Key opened the door, they went out. 20-29. The Key that opens all things is knowledge, know. The Lock opposes going out, abide.

III. 1. Sun-flowers open to (obey) the sun, Son. 2. Morning-glories open to the appearing sun. 3. Lilies open in water, both symbols of purity. 4-10. Seeds that are opposed in nature produce opposites. 4-7. Vines order the branches as to what they shall be. 8. Devil's-apples were offered from the beginning. 11-24. Flowers are offered to suggest love, often.

12-17. **Fruits** (Cane) are offered. 18-21. **Hearts-ease** is offered *to whosoever loves*.

IV. 1-6. **Spirits overcome** (obscure) *the mind*. 7-21. **Wine** is overpassed, *love better than wine*. *Song S. i : 2, overflows. Is. lv : 1, Jo. ii.*

V. 1-3. **Lambs obey**, *love and obedience*. 4, 5. **Lions overcome** *most creatures*. 6-13. **Blood** is observed, *blood, life, witness*. 14-16. **The Ear, Mouth, and Eye** are opened, *pray, ask, see*. 17-19. **The Serpent overcomes** *multitudes*. 20. **The Eye** is opened, *we see, know*. 21. **Hands** are off.

II. JOHN.

Since there are no chapter numbers, a pronoun, which equals nothing, may take the place of noun. Mnemonics are hardly needed, but such a sentence as this may serve for association: **Elect, Thou art obedient, *the children and house.***

III. JOHN.

Two adjectives = III.

Well Beloved Thou oughtest *to prosper, to receive brethren and strangers, and to follow not that which is evil but that which is good.* 9-10. **Pre-eminence loving** He opposes. 12. **Well Reported** He ought *to be commended.*

JUDE.

Pronoun instead of Chap. numbers. U = Jude.
1-3. I **urge** that *thou* be **unshaken**. 4. They are **ungodly, unawares, undermine** *the faith*. 5. They are **unbelieving**. 6. They are **unsettled**. 7, 8. Such are **unclean**. 9, 10. He was **unrebuked**. They understand *not*. 11-19. Such are **unruly, unrestrained, unlawful, ungodly, and unclean**. 20. Be **upbuilt**. 22, 23. **Use** *discrimination*. 24, 25. He **upholds**.

REVELATION.

I. I-II. The Isle is reached *from Asia*. 7. The Clouds shall robe and *reveal*. 12-20. The Stars represent *the angels*. 14-16. Snow, Fire, Water, and Sun resembled *the hair, etc.* II. 1-7. Images of silver, were retailed at *Ephesus*. Tools remind of *work and labor* (are remembered). Candlesticks may be removed. Necklace resembles *Nicolaitanes*. Tools are reached *up to the tree*. *Tree of Life*. 8-11. Urn resembles *Smyrna*. Tool, Rivet, Money, Jewelry, Key, Crown, and Sword remind, *respectively, of work, tribulation, poverty, Jews, prison, life, and second death*. 12-17. *Epern* may recall *Pergamos*. The Sword represented *the word*. A Tripod rests, *Satan's seat*. The Sword reached *Antipas*. The Bail raises *the bucket—metal, Balaam*. Necklace resembles *Nicolaitanes*. A Dish resembles *white stone, manna*. 18-29.—A Tire (Tiara) resembles *Thyatira*. Lamp, Tools, Money, and Service—*plate—remind, respectively, of flame, works, charity, and service*. A Bell reminds of *Jezebel*. Probes (Scalpels) reach *to the veins and heart*. A Rod—*of iron—rules, and Vessels are ruined*. Stars—*medals, orders—reward*. III. 1-6. Sward (sod) reminds of *Sardis*.

Spirea and Star-grass remind of *spirits and stars*. The Fig-tree—*barren*—recalls *deceitful life*. The Forget-me-not and Nightshade remind of *remember and thief*. Tendrils retain, *hold fast*. Lilies remind of *undefiled and white raiment*. 7-13. Phillysia reminds of *Philadelphia*. Venus' Fly-trap resembles a *door that opens and shuts*. Devil's-tree reminds of *Satan*. Apples recall the *temptation*. Roots retain, *hold fast*. Trunks—of trees—resemble *pillars*. 14-22. The Lotus (Lady's-slipper) reminds of *Laodiceans*. Rue is repeated in *true*. Aloes reminds of *spew*. Fig-leaves, Goldenrod, Lilies, and Iris remind, *respectively*, of *naked, gold, white, and eyes*. The Birch rebukes. Bramble (Vines, Weed) at the door recalls *Hunt's picture*, "*Light of the World*." Settings—*plant*—remind of *sit, am set*.

IV. The Door revealed (revolved, *opened*) and Seats were ranged *around*. Pictures of *this* are reproduced (represented), *e. g.*, in the ceiling of *Ely Cathedral*. V. Parchment and Wax remind of *books and seals*. The Lion and Lamb remove the *seals*. The Beasts (Creatures) reverence. Mouths repeat *praise*. The Ear is ravished with *such song*. VI. 1-7. Stables remind of (are required for) *horses*. 9-11. Altars rise over (rest upon) *tombs*. 12-17. Ruins recall *earthquake*. Theaters (Panoramas) reproduce (represent) *great scenes*.

VII. 1. Europe, Asia, Africa, and America reach *to the four quarters of the earth*. 2. Asia reaches *towards the east*. 3-8. Canaan (Palestine) was *redistributed to the twelve tribes*. 9-17. Heaven is represented, *resounds with praise, recompenses* (repays) *tribulation*. VIII. Gabriel reminds *of angels with trumpets*. 3-5. Aaron reminds *of censers and incense*. Nebuchadnezzar, Jonah, Lucifer, and Phaeton remind, *respectively, of grass, cast into the sea, fell from heaven and sun, smitten*. IX. 1-12. Pitmen resemble *smoke*. 4-6. The Unsealed remained *five months*. 11-12. Apologist resembles *Apollyon*. 13-15. Rivermen (Watermen) row. 16-21. Horsemen ride. 20, 21. Reprobates (Idolaters, etc.) *repent not*. X. 1, 2. His Greatness (Grandeur, etc.) resembled *the sun, etc.* 3-6. The Voice, Thunders and Oath resounded. 6, 7. Time and the Mystery remain *no longer*, but, 8-11, Bitterness and Prophecy remain. XI. 1, 2. The Sacred Hill reached *beyond the temple to the city, measure*. 3. The Daily Sun rises, *days*. 4. The Planted Earth of God represents a *mystery*. 5, 6. The Restrained (Retaining) Skies rain *not*. 7. The Black Pit (Dark Valley) retains (renders up) *the beast*. 8-11. The Graveless Earth received (rejected) *these*. 12. The Great (Chariot) Cloud received (raised). 13. The Quaking Earth rocks (reels). 14-17. Reigning King-

doms are regained. 18. **Angry** (Wrathful) **Countries** rage. 19. The **Quaking Earth** and **Great Hail** are revealed. XII. 1-6. The **Starry** (Dragon) **Crown** and **Reigning Rod** rule. 7-17. **Satanic Arms** rallied and rebelled. XIII. A **Dangerous** (Savage, Game) **Wood** retains *beasts*. 10. **Variegated Heartsease** reminds of *the patience of the Saints*. 16, 17. **Marked** (Blazed) **Trees** represent *the line*. XIV. 1-5. **Saintly** (Immaculate) **Linen** **robed** (reminds of *those*). 6, 7. **Carried** (Scattered) **Testaments** (Bibles) reach *every nation, kindred, etc.* 8-11. The **Wrathful Wine** revenges (is returned, repaid). 12, 13. **Patient** (Saintly) **Beds** (Biers, Coffins) **rest** (recall *these words*). 14-20. The **Gathered Bread** and **Wine** are reaped, *harvest, grapes, sickles, reap*. XV. 1, 5-8. **Plaguing Beasts** ravage. 2. **Glassy fish** remind of *sea of glass*. 3, 4. **Chanting** (saved) **Lambs rejoice** (raise *the voice*). XVI. An **Awful** (Wrathful) **Dispensary** (Hospital, Laboratory) reminds of *vials poured out*. 1-6. An **Awful Hospital** (Morgue, Shambles, a Slaughter House) reeks with (reminds of) *blood*. 7. The **Audible Altar** responded (replied). 8, 9. The **Awful** (Wrathful, Blasphemous) **Furnace** roared (roasted). 10, 11. A **Dark** (Gnawing, Painful, Blaspheming) **Dungeon** retains. 12. **Prepared Ways** are repaired. 13, 14. **Nasty** (False) **Sewers** repulse. 15. **Watch-Towers**

report (rise). 16. Gathered Arms rally. *Armageddon*. 17, 18. The Shaken Temple and Throne reverberate. 19. The Parted City was rent (remembered). 20, 21. Hail Sheds are required. XVII. Ancient (Damnable, Harlotry) Babylon (Rome) is represented (ruined). XVIII. Fallen (Extravagant, Dainty, Vain) Jezebel (Cleopatra) reminds of *this*. XIX. 1-3. Salvation Singers rejoice. 2. The Great Whore is repaid. 4. The Answering Elders respond. 5-8. Praising Servants rejoice. 7-9. The Lamblike Bride is ready. 10. The Same Servant refused *worship*. 11-16. The Immaculate Horseman rides and rules (reigns). 16. The Greatest King and Lord reigns. 17-21. The Standing (Waiting, Calling, Catering, Carving) Angel regathers. XX. 1-7. The Great Millennium restrains *Satan*. 5-6. The Advance—*first*—Resurrection releases (relieves) *from the second death*. 7-10. Great Deception shall rally *nations to war*. 11-15. The Great Judgment and Last (Great) Death are revealed. XXI. 1-5. A New (Fresh) Heavens and a New Earth are revealed. 6. Free (Fresh) Water refreshes. 7. The Inherited Earth repays *him that overcomes*. 8. Endless Fire and Brimstone repay (are reaped by) *such*. 9, 10. The Eternal (Elevated) Mountain rises *to view* (reveals). 11-22. Clear Crystal (Glass)

Precious Stones (Jasper, *etc.*) reflect (refract, are resplendent). 23-27. The **Needless** (Temporal, Material) **Sun and Moon** retire. XXII. The **Heavenly Telescope** reveals. 5. **Heavenly Lamps** *are not* required. 7-II. **Reserving Dies and Clasps** (Locks, Chains) retain, *seal, book*. 12. **Eternal Coin** repays (rewards). 13-15. The **Heavenly** (Eternal) **Key** responds or refuses *to open*. 16. **Steel Springs** may remind *of offspring*. 17. The **Free** (Eternal, Heavenly) **Cup** (Chalice) refuse *not* (is refused *by many*). 18-21. The **Testifying** (Jealous, Reserving) **Pen** records. (Amending, Irreverent, Meddling Pens are to be restrained, rejected.)

Appendixes.

APPENDIX A.

ORDER OF THE BOOKS OF THE BIBLE.

A Few Sentences by which beginners may quickly learn and easily remember the books of the Bible and their place, namely:

They generally expected of Levites a number of duties.

Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus Numbers Deuteronomy

After Moses Joshua, then other judges ruled till Samuel

Joshua, Judges, Ruth, I. and II. Samuel

made Kings, whose chronicles were by Ezra, who

I. & II. Kings, I. & II. Chronicles, Ezra,

newly established joyful psalmody and provided ecclesi-

Nehemiah, Esther, Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesi-

astical songs and solemnities. I sigh for Jeremiah's

astes, Song of Solomon, Isaiah, Jeremiah,

lamenting zeal, and Daniel, whose jail (Babylon) was near

Lamentations, Ezekiel, Daniel, Hosea, Joel,

where a most obedient (?) Jonah was sent (Nineveh). To my car,

Amos, Obadiah, Jonah, Micah,

named on the back Zephyr, hangs a sack of mail.

Nahum, Habakkuk, Zephaniah, Haggai, Zechariah, Malachi.

Matthew remarked: "Look how John acts." They rowed

Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Acts, Romans,

two Corinthian galleys from Ephesus, filled with a

I. and II. Corinthians, Galatians, Ephesians, Philippians,

collection, to Thessaly, too timid and tied

Colossians, I. and II. Thessalonians, I. and II. Timothy, Titus,

to a file of Hebrews, viz: James, Peter, John, and Jude,
Philemon, Hebrews, James, Peter, John, Jude,
 with revelation.

Revelations.

Note that the vowels of Jas., Pet., Jo., and Jude are in alphabetical order, a, e, o, u, and that there is one book of the first, Jas., two of the second, Pet., and three of the third, Jo.

For those a little older a more intelligent way for the historical books is to fix in mind the order by means of the names and contents of the books. Thus *Genesis*, meaning creation, contains all that is recorded from the creation up to the *Exodus* or "going out" from Egypt. A main object of the going out was to worship God. And those who were especially to attend to that were the *Levites*. Before leaving the wilderness there was again a *Numbering* of the people. There was also a *second* statement of the law, etc., which is the meaning of *Deuteronomy*. These are called the five books of Moses. The successor of Moses was *Joshua*. Joshua was first among and succeeded by other *Judges*. *Ruth* was an ancestor of the greatest of the kings; but *Samuel* was the last of the judges and anointed the first *Kings*. The Kings reigned till the Captivity; during or after which the *Chronicles* were written or compiled, it is supposed by *Ezra*, who was a captive like *Nehemiah* and *Esther*; after which is placed the book of *Job* of doubtful date. The books from Job to the Prophets remind us slightly of a common order of public worship. First is a Job-like mournfulness of confession, followed by a psalm of praise, then a lesson, like the instructive proverbs, then the "preacher, or Ecclesiastes," then the closing song.

As the other books are placed arbitrarily, from the Prophets

on, there is no other way to learn their order quickly than by such sentences as are given in the first plan above. Or, the old plan of mnemonic "pegs" or "hooks" may be used as simplified in the cosmic system; as below.

WORDS FOR REMEMBERING THE ORDER OF THE BOOKS OF
THE BIBLE BY THE COSMIC SYSTEM.

Gen. 1. World (Gem). Ex. 2. Ax. Lev. 3. Leaves. Num. 4. Lumber. Deut. 5. Newt. Jos. 6. Josshouse. Jud. 7. Judea. Ruth. 8. Ruth. I. Sam. 9. Sampler. II. Sam. 10. Samples (Examples). I. Kings. 11. Sacred Kingdom. II. Kings. 12. Sacred Crowns. I. Chron. 13. Saffron Crocus. II. Chron. 14. Pastoral Crook. Ezra. 15. African Zebra (Zerda). Neh. 16. Bad Road (knee high mire). Esth. 17. Baltic Esthonia. Job. 18. Patient Job. Ps. 19. Sacred Psalmists. Prov. 20. Ancient Proverbs. Eccles. 21. An Empty (Weary) World. Song of S. 22. Wedding Ring (Jew's Harp). Is. 23. Weeping Willow (I Sigh Ah!) Jer. 24. A Penitential Book. Lam. 25. Bleating (Meek) Lamb. Ezek. 26. Easy Keel. Dan. 27. Oppressive (Exile, Weeping, Heathen) Babylon. Hosea. 28. Prophetic Hosea. Joel. 29. Prophetic Jeweler. Amos. 30. Prophetic Aims. Obed. 31. Mineral Ore-bed. Jonah. 32. Fish Hook. Micah. 33. Michael Orange. Nahum. 34. Title Page (Name Book). Hab. 35. High Back (back up). Zeph. 36. Nigher Sepulcher. Hag. 37. High Hague Peak. Zech. 38. Righteous Zechariah. Mal. 39. Final (Minor) Prophet.

Mat. 1. Matlockite. Mk. 2. Pen (Stencil). Lu. 3. Lucern. Jo. 4. Joist. Acts. 5. Wax. Ro. 6. Rooms (Roads). I. Cor. 7. Corinth. II. Cor. 8. Corinthians. Gal. 9. Gals. Eph. 10. Effort (Feelings). Phil. 11. Filtered Water. Col. 12. Brass

Collar (Clock). I. Thes. 13. The Salt Onions. II. Thes. 14.
The Sail Awnings. I. Tim. 15. Grazing Cattle. II. Tim. 16.
Cattle Shed. Tit. 17. Alpine Titlis. Phil. 18. Slave-owning
Philemon. Heb. 19. Male (He) Brewers. Jas. 20. Panic Jam
(Jacobite Aims). I. Pet. 21. Petrified Earth. II. Pet. 22.
Second Petard. I. Jo. 23. Leaf Joint. II. Jo. 24. Second
Joist. III. Jo. 25. Knee Joint (Tired III.). Jude. 26. Judean
House. Rev. 27. Revealed Heaven.

APPENDIX B.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS.

So slippery are numbers that sometimes wise people are embarrassed or mortified by forgetting so common a thing as the order of the Commandments. Children can easily hold the order by some such simple associations as the following:

1st. One God. 2d. Two tools—graven images. 3d. Trinity—name of God. 4th. Four weeks—Sabbath (four oars and Sabbath breaking). 5th. Five—fireside (or filial) parents. 6th. Six—sick—dead—murder. 7th. Seven—severed—divorced—adultery. 8th. Eight—ate what he stole (or with steel fork). 9th. Nine—denying—false witness. 10th. Ten—tent to cover—covet (or tent to cover ox, ass, *etc.*).

APPENDIX C.

WORDS FOR REMEMBERING THE TWELVE APOSTLES, ALSO FOR IDENTIFYING ALL THE VARIOUS NAMES GIVEN IN THE GOSPELS.

Note that the different names for the same Apostle come together.

The simple were deceived by Pettifoggers; and, filled
Simon, Cephas, Peter + Andrew + Philip
with simple candid zeal, they had less
+ *Simon, Canaanite, Zelotes + Thaddeus, Lebbeus,*
judgment at the bar than those did
Jude + Bartholomew, Nathaniel + Thomas, Didymus +
who, leaving matters in judicious care, joined the two
Levi, Matthew + Judas Iscariot + John + the Two
Jacobites,
Jameses.

THE TWELVE PATRIARCHS, IN ORDER. GEN. XLIX.

The rude simoon leaves the jungle zebra scared.
Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Zebulun, Issachar,
Dangers gather as nature joins the beasts.
Dan, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Joseph, Benjamin.

APPENDIX D.

I. Mnemonic List of Judges, Rulers, and Kings.

JUDGES AND RULERS UP TO THE TIME OF THE KINGS.

ORDER OF SUCCESSION AND LENGTH OF OFFICE.

They did not all rule in one place or in strict succession.

The first number gives the order in succession; the second number the number of years they judged. Associate the name with the first mnemonic and that in turn with the second.

Moses, 1. Mountain. 40. Divine law.

Joshua, 2. Sword. 25. Fearless Heart.

Othniel, 3. Grass (ox kneel), 40. Difficult position.

Ehud, 4. A hub. (Time unknown.)

Shamgar, 5. Chamois or Gar. (Time unknown.)

Deborah, 6. Depot. 40. Right time or Behind time.

Gideon, 7. Gibeon. 40. Similar names.

Abimelech, 8. Abimelech. 3. Leek.

Tola, 9. Tollman. 23. Registered or entered crop (grain, fruit).

Jair, 10. Jar (concussion). 22. Heavy or slender jar (crockery).

Jephthah, 11. Black jet. 6. A jetty.

Ibzan, 12. Watch bezel. 7. Waltham or Elgin, etc.

Elon, 13. Large elm. 10. Shade.

Abdon, 14. Adding abacus. 8. Abyssinians.

Samson, 15. Slain lion. 20. Great strength (strange riddle).

Eli, 16. Ancient Tabernacle. 40. Unwise discipline (leniency).
(Philistine invasion.)

Samuel, 17. Ancient Samos (Samaria or Ramah, where he lived last). (Time unknown.)

KINGS OF ISRAEL.

ORDER OF SUCCESSION AND LENGTH OF REIGN.

- Jeroboam, 1. Kingdom. 21. Of Ten Provinces.
- Nadab, 2. Bit *neigh*. 1. Water *dabble*.
- Baasha, 3. Blades. 23. Of Fresh (Green) Grass. *Sheep ba-a-h for*.
- Elah, 4. Laths. 1. *On the Ground*.
- Zimri, 5. Zimbi, *a cowry* (Zimb, *a fly, an ephemera*. *He reigned seven days*).
- Omri, 6. Omnibus. 11. *On a Hard* (Flat, Sandy) Ground.
- Ahab, 7. Ahanta, *richest part of the Gold Coast*. 22. New Money.
- Ahaziah, 8. "Ahaziah." 2. *On a Ring* (Signet).
- Jehoram, 9. A Driver. 12. *With a Ram Bit*. "*Gee-ho! ram*."
- Jehu, 10. Zeal. 28. *Of the Impetuous* (Zealous) Jehu.
- Jehoahaz, 11. A Harried Land. 17. *Under the Neighboring* (Ravaging) Syria, *all the time of his reign*.
- Joash, 12. An Ash Shovel (Sifter). 16. *In an Ash House* (Shed).
- Jeroboam II., 13. The Great Baobab. 41. *Of Tropic Countries*. *J. was greatest of the kings*.
- Zechariah, 14. Half Sack. *Ruled half a year*.
- Shallum, 15. Shallow Pates *have no length of rule*.
- Menahem, 16. Large Menageries. 10. *Teach Zoology*.
- Pekahiah, 17. Dangerous (Anarchic) Samaria, *assassinated*.
2. Sword (Knife) *for the Crown*.
- Pekah, 18. Assassinating Pekah. 20. *Had the Same Fate*.
- Hoshea, 19. The Last King. 9. *Became a Prisoner*.

KINGS OF JUDAH.

ORDER OF SUCCESSION AND LENGTH OF REIGN.

- Rehoboam, 1. A Kingdom. 17. Of the Remaining Judea.
 Abijam, 2. Jars. 3. *For Fruit, or buy jam.*
 Asa, 3. The Ash. 41. *Grows in Most Countries.*
 Jehoshaphat, 4. Bread. 25. With Less (Lean) Meat, *so fat.*
 Jehoram. 5. A Ram. 8. In Jehoram.
 Ahaziah, 6. *A has hired a House.* 1. And Lot.
 Athaliah, 7. Athens. 6. And Temple.
 Joash, 8. Joash *asked for.* 40. *A Religious Collection (and bought a Syrian Peace with it).*
 Amaziah, 9. Conspirators *killed.* 29. The Fleeing King.
 Uzziah, 10. *Desire is natural.* 52. For Numerous Arms and Secure Crown. *So long a reign.*
 Jotham, 11. A Happy Land. 16. And Various Buildings.
 Ahaz, 12. *A has Vanquished Arms.* 16. And Damascus Altars.
 Hezekiah, 13. The Famous Fig. 29. And Healed (Penitent. King).
 Manasseh, 14. A Man Hassock. 55. *For Humbled Knees. Capture, repentance, and prayer of Manasseh.*
 Amon, 15. Aping Monkey. 2. *With a Crown.*
 Josiah, 16. The Repaired Temple. 31. And a Religious (Revived, Pious) Land.
 Jehoahaz, 17. Capturing (Quartering) Egypt. *Taking captive into Egypt after quarter of a year's reign.*
 Jehoiakim, 18. The Warned Jehoiakim. 11. *Came to the Graveless Ground. Cast out without burial.*
 Jehoiachin, 19. A Quarter (Captive) King. *Reigned quarter of a year.*
 Zedekiah, 20. The Last Reign (Rebellion). 11. And a Ravaged (Captive) Country.

II. Mnemonics for Bible Chronology.

RULE FOR DATES.

Use the *Noun Classification* for the figures in the units, tens, and hundreds places. Add a *Verb* to the *hundreds* and an *Adjective* to the *tens*.

E. g.: Each of the figures in 956 equal a great many things. Say we take *Man, Horse, Stable*. These could be associated naturally, and the order might be remembered as the mnemonic stands. But to ensure the order in memory, make the noun for the figure in hundreds place the subject of a verb, and qualify by an adjective the noun for the figure in tens place. Thus, *A Man led a White Horse into the Stable*. Any verb and adjective will do. Nor does it matter if you forget just what the verb or adjective was, so you remember which noun was subject and which was qualified by the adjective.

Ciphers in the tens or units place may be either ignored or used for convenience in the mnemonic; it does not affect the whole number. Thus, 30=a *Green Tree*, or a *Green Tree with Shade*. 301=a *Tree stood on the Hill*, or a *Tree stood in Plain Sight on the Hill*. 300=a *Tree fell*, or a *Tree fell with a Great Noise*, or a *Tree fell with a Great Noise in the Night*.

Except for very ancient dates mnemonics for the thousands are practically unnecessary. People have no use for dates who are so illiterate as to doubt whether an event occurred in the 1st or the 11th, in the 9th or the 19th Century. However, if one should wish to prefix the thousand in a modern date he can qualify the subject of the verb with any adjective, and that will signify one thousand.

For dates previous to 999 B. C., an Adjective in a qualifying the subject of the verb—*i. e.*, the noun in the hundreds

place—equals 1000; in *e*=2000; in *i*=3000; in *o*=4000. Thus: 1906 B. C.=the *Aged King* died in the *Temple*. 2906=the *Next King*, etc.

The comparatively few and little used very ancient dates are naturally the most difficult for mnemonicizing. In the first place, the thousands must be included. Secondly, for many dates there is little—sometimes nothing—more than a name left on record. And thirdly, most of the names are strange to us and not easily associated.

BIBLE CHRONOLOGY.

It hardly need be said that this work is not an attempt to improve or approve all the dates given; but is intended to supply sample mnemonics for the dates as given in the most commonly used text-books.

The event is in plain type, the mnemonic nouns and adjectives heavy-faced, duplicates plain and in parentheses, mnemonic verbs and particles plain, purely explanatory or suggestive words italic.

B. C.

- 4004. The Creation. The **Oldest Date** (Whole or World Creation) begins the **Book** (Page, List).
- 4003. The World first peopled after Paradise was left. The **World Peopling** cleared the *Woods*.
- 3875. Murder of Abel. **Righteous Abel** prefigured **Future Calvary**, with his **Lamb**.
- 3874. Seth born. The **Third—Seth** suggest **Yorkshire Settle** on the **Map**.
- 3769. Enos born. **Irish Ennis** is a **Good Town** for **Quarrymen** (Millers).
- 3679. Cainan born. **Assyrian Cities** filled **Ancient Canaan** with **Emigrants**.

3609. Mahalaleel born. The **Stripped City**, *Jerusalem*, contained his **Descendant**. (Namesake.) *Neh. xi: 4.*
3544. Jared born. **Sick Bodies** have **Easy** (Soft) **Beds** and **Chairs**, *so as not to be jarred.* *Jared.*
3382. Enoch born. **White Asphodel** inoculated **Young Enoch** with the **Spear**. *Enoch never died. Mythology and Asphodel, Spear.*
3317. Methuselah born. The **White Senecio** sprang from the **Old Soil of Asia**.
3130. Lamech, Father of Noah, born. The **Wide** (Tired) **Earth** was cursed with **Lamentable Thorns**. *Gen. v: 29.*
3074. Adam died. A **Mighty** (Silly) **Credulity** in **Modern Palestine** is laughed at in a **Book**. *Mark Twain weeping at the "grave of Adam."*
3017. Enoch translated. A **Pious Walk** (Quick Translation) led from the **Lowly Earth** to **Heaven** (Paradise).
2962. Seth died. The **Second Son** to enter the **Dark House** of the **Spade**.
2948. Noah born. The **Weary Father** was glad over the **Comforting Cradle** of Noah. *Gen. v: 29.*
2864. Enos died. **Ended Enos** entered the **Dark House** and **Coffin**.
2769. Cainan died. **Western** (Inherited) **Canaan** preserved **Some Tombs** of **Patriarchs**.
2714. Mahalaleel died. The **Wending** (Yellow) **Mahanadi** is an **Indian River** on the **Map**.
2582. Jared died. His **Dead Body** suggests **Dead Jared** and a **Jar**, *earthen.*
2469. Noah called to preach and build the Ark. **Collected** (Selected) **Wood** (Timber) for the **Great** (Ordered) **Ark** occupied the **Builder** (Patriarch).

2448. Japhet born. A **Japhetic Cradle** was added to the **Other** (Household) **Furniture of Noah**. (Ethnic Books give the Western Map to Japhet—or Japhetites.)
2446. Shem born. The **Shemitic Cradle** followed the **Japhetic Cradle** into the **House**.
2353. Lamech died. **Fresh Flowers** cover the **Lamented** (Lame, Weary) **Body** under the **Grass** (Sod).
2349. Methuselah died. **Fresh** (Green) **Mathes** (Senecio) would suit the **Old Coffin** of the **Patriarch**.
2349. The Flood. **Submerged Forests** baffle the **Old Maps** (Charts) of **Navigators**.
2348. After the Flood. Noah planted a vineyard and was drunk. **New** (Fresh, Green) **Vines** furnished **New Wine** for **Noah**.
2346. Arphaxad born. **New Hemp** supplied **New Flax** (New Cradle) for the **House** (Factory).
2311. Salah born. **Tender Salad** grow with **Good Soil** and **Water**.
2281. Eber born. That **Early Link** connects (named) **Every Hebrew** in the **World**. *Patronymic*.
2247. Peleg born. The **Ethnic** (Severing) **Pen** began the **Divided Map** for **Asia**. *Gen. x: 25*.
2234. Nimrod's Supremacy and the beginning of the Assyrian Empire. **Metal Rods** are stronger than **Green Withes** or **Pegs**. *Nimrod means strong*.
2233. Foundation of Babel. **Clearing Tools** cut away the **Green Grass** and **Weeds** *for foundations*.
2217. Reu born. **Steel Rails** now follow the **Swiss River**, the **Reuss**, *to St. Gothard*.
2188. Mizraim Lead colonies to Egypt. A **New** (Fresh) **Land**

- (Country) was settled by **Migrating Mizraim**—the **Egyptian**.
2185. Serug born. The **Breezy** (Tempestuous) **Sea** would suit **Rugged Serug** with his **Body** (Arm). *Serug means strength.*
2155. Nahor born. **Sheep Countries** import the **Himalayan Sheep**—the **Nahoor**. (Fierce Winds bring Neighing Horses to their Feet.)
2124. Terah born. A **Terrified Country** dreads the **Terrible Sword** and **Torch**.
2008. Peleg died. **Dread Death** has **Another Legacy** in **Peleg**.
2007. Nahor died. **Feared Death** is a **Nameless Horror** from **Sheol**.
1998. Noah died. The **Fabled** (Classic) **Ferryman** had a **Notable Navigator** (Passenger) in **Noah**.
1996. Abram born. The **Faithful Father** was followed (claimed) by **All Descendants** of the **House**.
1986. Sarai born. The **Fated Child** was destined to **Faithful Abram** and his **House**.
1978. Reu died. The **Departed** (Taken) **Patriarch** reminds us of the **Swiss** (Swift) **Reuss** and **Reuben**.
1955. Serug died. The **Departed** (Passing, Taken) **Patriarch** left his **Rugged Body** to the **Worms**. (The Castaway Seaman gives his Rugged Body to the Fish.)
1925. Chedorlaomer subdued Sodom, etc. The **Cheerless King** took his **Conquering Sword** in **Hand**.
1923. Terah migrated from Ur to Haran. **Wandering Emigrants** need a **Mariner's Compass** in the **Woods**. *Terah means Wandering.*

1921. Abram migrated to Canaan. The **Able** (Departing) **Emigrant** takes **Some Money** from the **Land**.
1920. Famine drove Abram to Egypt. Return and division of Land with Lot. The **Famine Emigrant** brought back a **Surveying Compass** (Chain).
1913. Battle of the Confederate Kings by the Salt Sea. **Bat-tling Kings** (Men, Confederates) gathered by the **Salty Sea** like **Leaves**.
1913. Renewed promise to Abram that his seed should possess the whole land. The **Faithful** (Abramic) **Descendants** (Children) shall cover the **Whole Land** like the **Grass** (Leaves.)
1910. Sarai gave Hagar to Abraham. Ishmael born. The **Anxious** (Barren) **Wife** feared for the **Promised** (Uninherited) **Land**.
1908. Arphaxad died. A **Flax Lad** suggests **Arphaxad**.
1897. The names of Abram and Sarai changed. Circumcision Covenant and promise of great posterity—there. The **Changed Abram** and **Sarai** were promised **Numerous** and **Illustrious Descendants** in **Canaan**.
1897. Visit of the three angels and destruction of Sodom, *etc.* **Gracious Abraham** entertained the **Three Angels** at **Mamre** (prayed for the Wicked Inhabitants of Sodom).
1896. Isaac born. **Patient Abraham** received the **Promised Heir** to his **House**.
1896. Moab and Ammon born. **Unnatural Lot** has **Grandson Sons** in his **House**.
1890. Hagar and Ishmael were sent away. **Banished** (Cast-out) **Hagar** took her **Young Son** and **Bottle**. *Associate glass bottle, not the ancient skin.*

1878. Salah died. **Departed Salah** suggests **Peaceful** (Eternal) **Salem** and **Saladin**.
1871. Abraham offered up Isaac. **Ancient Jews** thought **Sacred Moriah** the **Mountain**.
1859. Sarah died. Purchase of a burying place. **Sad Abraham** provided for the **Dead Bodies** of his **Wives**.
1856. Isaac and Rebekah married. **Gracious Rebekah** watered the **Kneeling Camels** at the **Well**.
1846. Shem died. **Departed Shem** suggests a **Coffin Shelf** in a **Tomb** (Vault).
1837. Jacob and Esau born. The **Contrasting Jacob** and **Esau** suggest **Corn Cob** and **Etah** *in India*.
1821. Abraham died. **Departed Abraham** suggests **Hammered Nails** and **Earth**.
1817. Heber died. **Departed Heber** suggests the **Burial Ground** and **Hebron**.
1796. Esau married two Hittites. **Pagan Hebron** (Canaan) furnished **Two Wives** to the **House**.
1773. Ishmael died. **Bessarabian Ismail** gathers from **Southern Russia** her **Corn** (Wheat).
1760. Jacob supplanted Esau and fled to Haran. The **Family** (Safe, Mesopotamian) **Haran** afforded a **Safe Home**.
1758. Reuben born, and four brothers in succeeding years. **Happy** (Native) **Haran** met the **Childish Eyes** of **Reuben**, etc.
1745. Joseph born. Jacob persuaded to stay longer. **Detaining Haran** still has his **Increased Furniture** and **Cattle**.
1739. Jacob started to Canaan with his flocks. **Attractive** (Native) **Canaan** has **Abundant Grass** for the **Herdsmen** (Emigrant).

1739. Benjamin born and Rachel died. **Regained Canaan** has **Funeral Flowers** for the **Father**.
1729. Joseph sold into Egypt. **Enslaving Egypt** paid **Ready Money** for **Slaves**.
1718. Joseph imprisoned through Pharaoh's wife. **Wanton Egypt** was a **Dangerous Land** for **Joseph**.
1716. Isaac died at Hebron, his home. The **Same Hebron** adjoined the **Purchased Field** and **Home** (Tomb).
1715. Joseph made governor of Egypt through the dream about the fat and lean kine, etc. Seven years of plenty began. **Fat Egypt** was a **Good Country** for **Kine**.
1708. Beginning of Famine. **Famished Egypt** confirmed **Joseph**.
- 1704-3. The Egyptians—except priests—give all their land, cattle, and money for bread. **All Egypt** was sold for **Bread** and **Wheat**.
1689. Jacob's death and funeral. The **Atad Threshing-floor** astonished the **Native** (Gazing, Neighboring) **Canaanites** with the **Mourners**.
1635. Joseph died and his body embalmed. **Embalming Laboratories** (Houses) gathered **Special Herbs** (Spices, etc.) for **Bodies**.
1619. Levi died. The **Last House**, *the grave*, was the **Only Land**, for his **Descendants** *the Levites* had no land.
1577. Beginning of bondage under a king that knew not Joseph. A **Changed Head** made a **Changed Egypt**, and **Goshen**, *especially*.
1574. Aaron born. The **Tracing Eye** (Hand) finds the **Rising Aar** on the **Map**.
1573. Pharaoh commanded the Israelite male infants to be

thrown into the river. **Small (Baby) Bodies** were thrown into the **Muddy Nile** like **Weeds**.

1571. **Moses** born. His **Safe Body** floated on the **Muddy Nile** near the **Shore (Bank)**.

1531. **Moses** fled to **Midian** and kept the flock of **Jethro** in a desert region. **Wandering Sheep** find **Little Moss (Grass)** in the **Desert**.

1530. **Caleb** born. **Stray Cattle** eat the **Young Kale**.

1491. **Exodus** and **Journey to Sinai**. **Various Maps** trace or mark the **Marching (Departing) People** across the **Sea**—through the **Desert**—to the **Mountain**.

“ **Manna Bread** began for the **Hungry (Wandering, Marching) People** in the **Desert**.

“ The **Mosaic Rod** brought the **Thirsty People** **Water** out of the **Rock**.

“ The **Mosaic (Exalted) Rod** helped the **Weary Fighters** from the **Hill (in the Desert)**.

“ A **Face Veil** covered the **Descended Lawgiver** at the **Mount**.

1490. The **Mosaic (Sacred) Book** tells of **Tabernacle Workers (Makers)**—**Consecrated Priests**—**Burnt Priests**—**Offering Princes**—the **Congratulating Father-in-Law of Moses**—**Additional (Assistant) Judges and Elders**—**Fleshly (Plagued) People**—the **Rebuked Brother and Sister—of Moses**—and the **Kadesh-Barnea (Sent, Returned) Spies**.

1452. **Miriam** and **Aaron** died. **Plain Coffins** suit **Dead (Princely) Bodies**—not **Jewels** or **Breastplates**.

“ **Moses** struck the rock with the rod impatiently. The **Sacred Rod in Impatient Hands** was like a **Sword (Petard) in result**.

1452. Plague of serpents. A **Raised (Tall) Pole** bore—exhibited, a **Healing Serpent of Brass**.
1451. Sihon, Og, and Balak conquered. The **Amorite (Bashan, Balak) Standards** gathered to keep the **Israelite Feet** off the **Land**.
- “ The **Balaam (Belaboring) Staff** smote the **Fallen (Patient) Ass** on the **Ground**.
1451. Second numbering of the people. **Inhabitant (Tax Lists** number, count, contain **Every Head** in the **Land**.
- “ Midianites exterminated. The **Advancing Standards** strew the **Midianitish Bodies** over the **Land (Ground)**.
- “ Moses died. The **Mosaic Books** end with his **Parting (Closing) Eyes** on the **Land of promise**. (A Strange, Miraculous Coffin received the Vanished Body on the Mount).
- “ Jordan crossed. The **Sacred (Carried, Advanced) Ark** made **Dry Feet** in the **River**. (Canvas Pads protect Carrying Shoulders from Stone.)
- “ Capture of Jericho. The **Sacred Ark** advanced with the **Ram's Horns** over the **Ground**.
- “ Achan's Sin and capture of Ai. **Blazing Wood** burnt the **Mangled Bodies** to **Ashes** (to the Ground).
- “ Altar with the Commandments at Mt. Ebal. Cursing and Blessing. And the **Law Book** was read in the **People's Ears** from the **Mount**.
- “ League with the Gibeonites by their deception. **Ragged Sacks** (Stale Bread) was carried by the **Gibeonite Asses** over the **Hills**.
- “ Joshua defeated the five Kings. Miracle of the hail and the sun. **Canvas Helmets** protect **Exposed Heads** from **Hail** and **Sun**.

1445. Further conquest, and division of the land by Joshua. **National** (Chancery) **Chests** (Books) preserve the **Land Papers** (Maps) and **Parchments**.
1444. Tabernacle set up at Shiloh. The **Tabernacle Pillars** were set up with the **High-low** (Connecting) **Bars** and **Boards**.
1443. Death of Joshua. **Laden Baskets** heap **Soldiers'** (Jostled) **Coffins** with **Flowers**.
1405. Othniel defeated Cushan and procures forty years' rest for the people. The **Handy Ottoman** cushions (rests) the **Body** (Feet).
1343. Beginning of 18 years' oppression under Eglon. **Eighteen Egg-plants** cover a **Long Trellis** with their **Leaves**.
1325. Ehud stabbed Eglon in the belly and the Land had rest 40 years. A **Fat** (Hard) **Egg-plant** suggests a **Two-edged** (Left-handed) **Dagger** in the **Belly**.
- 1308 (?) Shamgar comes somewhere after Eglon. The **Native Shamrock** suggests **Shamgar**.
1305. Oppression under Jabin began. **Fragrant Jasmine** delights the **Nose**.
1285. Defeat and death of Sisera. A **Sharp Nail** would fasten **Sleeping** (Defeated, Fleeing) **Sisera** by the **Head**, *though a tent pin or peg was the real thing*.
1252. Seven years' oppression began under the Midianites, who swarmed in and devoured everything. **Brave** (Warlike) **Arms** can't keep **Swarming Midges** from **Pots** (Jars, Dishes).
1245. Deliverance by Gideon. The **Shading Pitchers** hid the **Burning Wicks** from the **Eye**. *Jud. vii: 16.*
1236. Aged Gideon died and was buried in the sepulcher of

Joash, his Father. The **Famous Sword** was hung by the **Ash Tree** at **Home** (the Sepulcher).

1235. Usurpation of Abimelech and Jotham's Parable of the Trees. A **Vacant Crown** begged **Various Trees** for a **Head** to fill it.
1233. Abimelech destroyed Shechem, and was killed at Thebez. The **Fractured Millstone** struck the **Burning Bramble** among the **Cedars**. *Jud. ix: 15, 53.*
1232. Tola became judge. A **Brass Tola** (Token) suggests **Circling Wreaths** and **Crowns**—on *coins and medals, etc.*
1210. Jair became judge. **Large Jars** hold **Fresh Water**.
1187. Jephthah was recalled from Tod to be captain of the host. The **Invaded Country** recalled the **Exiled Jephthah** from **Tod**.
1182. Ibzan became judge. The **Lawless Country** called **Busy Ibzan** from his **Tools**.
1175. Elon became judge. **Tall Mountains**, like the **Western Elks**, abound in **Elks**.
1164. Abdon became judge. **Lawless Lands** have **Abandoned Courts** and **Benches** (Books).
1156. Eli, the high priest, became judge also. The **Lawless Land** brought the **Priestly Head** to the **Court**.
1155. Samson born. The **Invaded** (Enslaved) **Country** needed a **Strong Head** and **Heart** (Hand, Arm, Body).
1137. Samson's betrothal. The lion at the vineyards of Timnath. A **Dangerous Country** joined the **Neighboring Vineyards** at **Timnath**.
1136. Samson burned the standing corn, etc. **Prairie Fires** burn **Standing Corn** and **Fences** (Houses, *etc.*).
1117. Samson's exploits and death at Gaza. **Natural Gas** suggests **Iron Ore** and **Gaza** (Pittsburg).

1116. Defeat, capture and return of the ark. Death of Eli. A **Faithless (Pagan) Land** can't be a **Safe Land** through its **Tabernacle** (Temple) *merely*.
1096. Repentance under Samuel at Mizpeh. Sacrifice, thunder and victory. **Miraculous Thunder** helped the **Repentant** (Sacrificing) **People** near the **Altar** (Monument. *Eben-ezer*).
1095. Saul made king. **Bad Management** (Pagan Example) called for a **Human King** as **Head**.
1085. David born. A **Great Destiny** awaited **Young David** as **Head**.
1063. Samuel anointed David. The **Sacred Call** (Selection) came to **Another House** and **Branch** (Scion).
1060. David fled and dwelt in Gath and Ziklag. A **Safer Life** (Chance) was sought in the **Pagan** (Philistine) **Cities**.
1055. Saul slain and David King. A **Fatal Battle** (Disaster) raised up the **Greatest Head** and **Arm** (Heart).
1048. All Israel united under David. **National Unity** established—rallied around—the **Royal Seat** (Standard) of David.
1047. Jerusalem captured and made the royal city. **Greater Strength** (Centrality) took the **Royal Seat** (Standard) to Jerusalem.
1045. Removal of the ark to Zion. **Great Praise** accompanied the **Moving Ark**, from **Mouths, Hands, Feet**.
1044. David consulted Nathan about the Temple. A **Great Contrast** was suggested by his own **Cedar Beams** and **Boards**. "*I dwell in a house of cedar, etc.*"
1035. David at ease; and the crime against Uriah. **Careless**

Ease (Passionate Indulgence) sows **Many Thorns** for the **Body** (Heart).

1033. Solomon born. The **Happy** (Amiable) **Name** suggests **Olive Branches** and **Solomon's-seal**. *Solomon means peace.*
1032. Amnon ravaged Tamar. The **Unnatural Crime** suggests **Ravaged** (Hacked) **Tamarack** (Tamarind, Tamarisk) and the **Ax**.
1030. Absalom murdered Amnon. **Absolute Murder** avenged the **Ravaged Tamarack** (Sisal—*sister*).
1027. David allowed Absalom to return to Jerusalem. **Fatherly Feeling** readmitted the **Dangerous Weapon** to **Jerusalem**.
1025. Absalom readmitted to the presence of David. **Sham Affection** (Loyalty) got the **Palace Key** into his **Hand**.
1023. Absalom's rebellion and death. The **Tragic Life** ended with **Three Darts** in an **Oak**.
1017. Numbering of the people and the pestilence. The **Arrogant** (Vain) **Numbering** brought a **Pestilential Air** upon **Palestine**.
1016. Rehoboam born to Solomon by Naamah, an Ammonite woman. The **Naamah Marriage** connected the **Ammonitish Land** with the **House** (Palace).
1015. Solomon made king, David died. It is a **Solemn Act** to give a **Whole Country** a **Head**.
1014. Solomon married to Pharaoh's daughter. **Pharaonic Agreements** (Contracts) were recorded on **Hard Stone** or **Papyrus**.
1012. Foundation of Solomon's Temple, The **Great Undertaking** began on the **Sacred Hill** with **Tools**.

1005. Solomon's Temple finished. The **Great Undertaking** was finished by—out of **Hand**.
1004. Dedication of the Temple. The **Detailed Account** (Dedication, Prayer) is given in the **Book**.
975. Division into two Kingdoms, Rehoboam and Jeroboam. The **King of Southern** and of **Northern Palestine** suggests a **Boa** (Boar).
971. Invasion of Shishak, king of Egypt. An **Invader** shakes **All Jerusalem** and the **Country**.
958. Abijam succeeded Rehoboam in Judea. A **Buyer** with a **Jammed Hand** suggests **Abijam** [and *soothing* the jammed hand will suggest the Southern Abijam; not the king of Samaria.]
957. Abijam defeated Jehoram and slew 500,000. The **Buyer** furnished—took—**Half a million Carcasses** to—from **Samaria**.
955. Asa succeeded Abijam in Judea. **Costermongers** use **small** (Patient) **Asses** instead of **Horses**.
954. Nadab succeeded Jeroboam. **Dabblers** put their **Little Hands** (Feet) in the **Tub**.
953. Baasha succeeded Nadab. **Shepherds** lead the **Ba-a-ing Sheep** to **Grass**.
951. Asa put down idolatry and fortified the country—in peace. **Farmers** fence **Wild Asses** from the **Land**.
941. Ethiopian invaders defeated and much spoil taken by Asa. The **Invaders** left their **Ethiopian Bags** on the **Ground** (in the Country).
930. Elah succeeded Baasha. **Fishermen** catch **Slippery Eels** (Hunters chase Wild Elks).
929. Zimri slew Elah and all the house of Baasha. After-

- wards he burned himself and palace. The **Usurper** with the **Bloody Simitar** (*Zimri*) became a **Fireman**.
925. Omri overcoming his rival Tibni, became sole king of Israel. The **Contestant** (Rival) got the **Whole** (Omni-potent) **Crown** on his **Head**.
924. Omri bought land and founded the city of Samaria. The **King** paid **All—Omnium—the Money** for the **Deed**.
918. Ahab succeeded Omri. **Inhabitants** inhabit **Habitable Countries** and suggest **Ahab**.
914. Jehoshaphat succeeded Asa. **Drivers** gee-ho too fast in **Some Countries** to see the **Posts** (signboards).
912. Jehoshaphat increased instructors, arms, and wealth. The **King** had an **Improved Country** with **Arms** and **Money**.
901. Ben-hadad besieged Samaria and was beaten off with great slaughter. The **Besiegers** fled (*Skedaddled—Ben-hadad*) from the **Country**.
899. Naboth slain for his vineyard. **Naboth** suggests **Neighboring Owner** (Covetous Neighbor) and the **Queen** (Prophet).
898. Ahab and Jehoshaphat make their sons partners as King. **Ahab** and **Jehoshaphat** copartnered their **Respective Sons Ahaziah** and **Jehoram**.
897. **Ahab** and **Jehoshaphat** consulted **False Prophets** about **Ramoth Gilead**.
- “ The **Moabites** revolted from the **New King** of **Samaria**.
896. Sending of the fifties. Ahaziah's fall. Elijah's visit, and King's death. **Elijah** visited the **Sick** (Fallen, Dying) **King** in his **Chamber** (Palace).
- “ **Jehoram** succeeded Ahaziah in Samaria. **Jehoram**

suggests the **Samaritan** (Ram) **Driver** and **Barn—ge-horam**.

892. **Jehoram** associated with **Jehoshaphat** as King of **Judea**. **Jehoram** suggests a **Jewish** (Ram) **Driver** with **Jewelry**, *as distinguished from the Samaritan J.*
889. **Jehoram** succeeded the **Dead Jehoshaphat** as King—*alone now*.
- “ **The Libnites** imitated, joined, the **Revolted Edomites** against the **King** (Fratricide).
888. **Elijah** wrote to the **Wicked Jehoram** influenced by **Athaliah**.
885. **Ahaziah** succeeded the **Juggling—Judea—Jehoram** as **Head alone**.
884. **Jehu** slew the **Baalite Jehoram—Jezebel**—(Numerous **Ahabites**, etc.) on his **List and reigned**.
878. **Jehoiada** brought **Loyal Judea** under **Joash** (Rid **Usurped Judea** of **Athaliah**).
857. **Jehoiada** ordered to repair the Temple. **Jehoiada** was given **Free Hand** in **Zion**.
- “ **Jehoahaz** succeeded **Jehu**. Oppressed during the whole reign by **Syria**. **Jehoahaz** has the **Heavy Hand** of **Syria over him**.
841. **Jehoahaz** takes **Joash** into partnership as King of **Israel**. **Jehoahaz** has his **Ash Box** lifted from the **Ground**.
840. **Zechariah**, son, and successor most likely, of the high priest, slain in the temple court. **Zechariah** was slain in his **Linen** (Officiating) **Robe** by order of
- “ **Joash** who was slain in his **Guilty Bed**; and
- “ **Amaziah** took the **Higher Seat**.
839. **Joash** succeeded **Jehoahaz** as King of **Israel**. **Joash**

suggests a **Sapling** (Samaritan Sample) **Ash** for **Bow-makers**. [Sapling or Sample *to distinguish the Samaritan J.*]

826. Amaziah provoked Joash to battle; was defeated and captured, and 400 cubits of the city wall was broken down. **Amaziah** brought **Invading Axes** against the **Walls**.
825. Jeroboam II. succeeded Joash, King of Israel. **Jeroboam II.** suggests a **Second Crown** on a **Jerboa**.
810. Uzziah succeeded Amaziah, King of Judah. **Uzziah** suggests a **Hustling** (Guzzling) **Country**.
808. 13th Jubilee held under the two most flourishing kings. **Jeroboam** jubilates with **Uzziah**.
784. Jeroboam II. died, and eleven years of anarchy followed. **Samaria** missed the **Strong Jeroboam** at the **Helm** (on the Seat).
773. Zechariah succeeded—or tried to. **Samaria** did not supply **All Palestine** with her **Rye**.
772. Shallum slew Zechariah, and reigned a month in Samaria, when Menahem came from Tirzah, slew him, and reigned. **Tirzah** beat **Shallow Samaria** for the **Crown**.
771. Pul, King of Assyria, invaded Samaria and was bought off for 100 talents of silver. **Samaria** pulled **Invading Assyria** off the **Land** *with money*.
761. Pekahiah succeeded Menahem. **Pekin** is a **Higher City** up the **River**.
759. Pekah slew and succeeded Pekahiah. **Tarshish** supplied **Gay Peacocks** for the **King**, *Solomon*.
758. Jotham succeeded Uzziah. **Gotham** sounds to the **Careless Ear** like **Jotham**.

758. **Judah** was like the **Squeezing Bear** (Sucking Leech) to the **Ammonites** in *this reign*.
742. Ahaz succeeded Jotham. **Ahanta** has filled **Many Chests** with **Coin**. *The richest province of the Gold Coast.*
- “ **Syria** and **Samaria** joined **Invading Standards** and **Arms** *against Judah*.
739. Hoshea, son of Elah, murdered and succeeded Pekah. **Samaria** had an **Eel-like Osier** for **King**.
728. The King of Assyria made Hoshea pay tribute. **Assyria** forced **Tribute** (Hush) **Money** from **Hoshea**.
726. Hezekiah succeeded Ahaz. **Jerusalem** relighted the **Neglected Lamps** in the **Temple** (laid the Reforming Ax on the Altars).
725. So, King of Egypt, persuaded Hoshea to refuse tribute to Assyria. **Samaria** so wished the **Assyrian Chains** off her **Neck** (Hands).
721. The Assyrians invaded Samaria and ended that Kingdom. **Assyria** **Wiped** the **Samaritan Crown** from the **Earth**.
713. Sennacherib invaded Judea, and was pacified with tribute. **Judea** received from the **Assyrian Land** her **Senna**.
- “ Hezekiah’s sickness. The sun went back. The healing fig. **Sunnyside** (Sundale, Smyrna) suggests the **Lingering Sun** and **Figs**.
710. Destruction of Sennacherib’s army. **Jerusalem** was delivered by a **Pestilential Air**.
698. Manasseh succeeded Hezekiah. The **Palace** had the **Longest Occupant** in **Manasseh**. *He reigned 55 years.*
677. Manasseh was taken to prison in Babylon. A **Prison** in **Far Babylon** was exchanged for **Jerusalem**.

656. Judith beheaded Holofernes. A **Crematory** is suggested by **Whole (Hot) Bodies** in a **Furnace**.
643. Amon succeeded Manasseh. A **Monument** is surrounded by **Park Seats** under the **Trees** (and Grass).
641. Amon was succeeded by Josiah. A **Monument** can't succeed like **Good Books** *for the Country* (World).
630. Josiah began reforms. Pagan altars, high places, groves, etc., destroyed. **Altars** were destroyed under the **Higher (Sighing) Groves**.
624. Temple repaired and Book of the Law found. The **Temple** contained **Rusty (Forgotten) Keys** and a **Book**.
610. Shallum King for three months. The **Ship—of State—**(City, Palace) got into **Shallow Water**.
- “ Jehoiakim made King. The **Ship** skims over **Rough Waters** (the Wagon ge-haw-s over Rough Ground).
606. Jehoiakim taken prisoner to Babylon, but on submission was allowed to live in his own house. His **Prison** was changed for a **House**.
603. Jehoiakim rebelled. The **Wagon** ge-haw-d away in the **Bushes** (the Boat skimmed over the Bulrushes).
- “ Daniel interpreted Nebuchadnezzar's dream. The **Palace** was furnished with **Sesame**.
599. Judea ravaged. Jehoiakim slain, and his carcass drawn out of the gate, as foretold by the prophet. The **Carcass** was drawn out by the **Gate-Keepers** and **Scavengers** (by the **Street Cleaners—Gate-keepers—**according with the Prophet).
- “ Jehoiachin reigned three months. The **Chin** suggests **Tender Barbers** and **Dentists**.
- “ Zedekiah made King. He was a paternal uncle of

- Jehoiachin. The **Head** was entrusted to the **Paternal Uncle of the King** (Rebel).
588. Zedekiah's eyes were put out, and he was taken to Babylon. Complete destruction of Jerusalem, *etc.* The **Eyes of the Captive Zedekiah** were put out by **Nebuchadnezzar**.
569. Nebuchadnezzar became like a beast and was driven out from men. **Beasts** are driven from **Cattle Sheds** (Barns—Decent Houses) by **Men**.
562. Evil-Merodach succeeded Nebuchadnezzar. **Weevils** infest **Grain Houses**, in spite of **Locks**.
- “ He released Zedekiah and admitted him to the palace and royal table, but his **Eyes** never saw the **Grand Palace** and **Plate**.
555. Belshazzar followed Evil-Merodach as king. **Sheep** follow at the **Bell** (Shaggy) **Wether's Heels**.
- “ Daniel's Dream and Vision of the beasts with horns, wings, *etc.* **Beasts** appear with **Various Horns** and **Wings**.
553. Daniel's Vision of the ram and the he-goat. **Rams**, like **He-Goats**, eat **Grass**.
538. Belshazzar's feast, Handwriting on the wall. The **Hand** suggests **Wall Flowers** (Bell-Flowers) and **Belshazzar**.
537. Daniel's supplication in Babylon for Jerusalem. His **Knees** bent like the **Supple** (Weeping) **Willow of Babylon** (for Jerusalem).
536. Cyrus became King of Persia. Edict to rebuild Temple at Jerusalem. **Ivory** is like **Hard Cypress** for **Buildings**.

535. Foundation of the Temple laid. **Hands** clear the **Desolate Weeds**, *etc.*, from under **Foot**.
534. The building of the Temple was disturbed through Samaritan bribery at court. Their **Hands** put **Brier Berries** in the **Cabinet**.
529. Letters written to the new King Artaxerxes stop the building of the Temple. **Hands** exercise the **Artful Pen** against the **Builders**.
520. Building of Temple resumed in second year of Darius. Their **Hands** resume the **Abandoned** (Various) **Tools**.
519. Ahasuerus put away Vashti as Queen. His **Hand** ruled a **Vast Country**—not the **Queen**, *altogether*.
518. The King chose Esther as Queen. His **Eye** chose from the **Whole Country**, Esther.
515. Temple dedicated and Passover celebrated. **Bullocks** were offered on the **Old Ground** (for the Restored Country) with **Rams** and **Lambs**.
510. Haman's plot failed. The Jews allowed to defend themselves. **Corpses** strew the **Whole Land**.
467. Ezra commissioned to reform the Church at Jerusalem. A **Commission** (the Paper Document) was brought from the **Persian Palace** to **Jerusalem**.
455. Ezra got the strange wives divorced. **Divorces** (the Papers) were signed with **Heavy Hearts** and **Hands**.
- “ Nehemiah got commission as governor to rebuild the walls of Jerusalem. **Stools** are used for **Kneeling Knees** and the **Feet**.
442. Nehemiah, the Cup-bearer, returned to the King of Persia. **Wine** must be served at the **Royal Table** in **Cups**.

- 320. Judea subjugated by Ptolemy. The **Jujube** was trimmed with a **Tolu Knife**.
- 276. Beginning of the "Septuagint" translation at Alexandria. The **Pen** (Graver, Chisel) was used in **Ancient Alexandria** on **Sepulchers**.
- 177. Heliodorus sent by Seleucus to seize the Temple treasures. **Helium** was not discovered about **Secluded Jerusalem** or in **Zion**.
- 175. Jason bribed Antiochus and became high priest. The **Air** resounded about **Antique Zion** with **Jays**.
- 172. Menelaus out-bribed Jason and became high priest under Antiochus. **Melanite** was got in **Antique Zion** for **Money**.
- 170. Beginning of persecution by Epiphanes. The **Soil** (Air) was profaned in **Holy Jerusalem**.
- 166. Insurrection under the Maccabees. The **Provinces** make a **Beast Shamble** of the **Towns**.
- 160. Jonathan both prince and high priest. The **Country** joins a **Palace Temple** (sets up a Joiner's Shop).
- 143. Simon Maccabeus. **Simoons** make a **Bee Hive** fly through the **Trees**.
- 136. Conquests of John Hyrcanus. **Hurricanes** destroy **Sugar Cane** and **Houses**.
- 135. Beginning of siege of Jerusalem by Sidetes. The **Country** could bring in no **Outside** (Eating) **Grain** for their **Mouths**.
- 105. Aristobulus I. The **Air** is disturbed for the **First Time** (Night) by **Bulbuls**.
- 105. Civil war began under Alexander Jannæus. **Sand** tires **Jannets**, *i. e., makes heavy roads or burdens*.

78. The crown is left to the widow Alexandra. **Widowed Judea** under **Alexandra**.
69. Hyrcanus II. **A Hired Cannery** and **Secretary** [II].
57. An oligarchy set up in Jerusalem. **An Oily Gar** (Hydra Head) in **Jerusalem**.
54. Crassus plunders Jerusalem. **Grasping Hands** in the **Chests** (Crashing Hands on the Doors).
47. Antipater governor of Judea. **Antiquated Pattens** in **Judea**.
But Hyrcanus high priest, but **Hired Canes** in **Jerusalem**.
40. Antigonus, last of the Asmonæan princes. **The Last Ash-box**.
37. Herod the Great. **Rodwood Tree** (Plant) in **Judea**.
29. Herod has Mariamne executed. **Marriage Ring** and **Maniac** (Murderer).
18. Herod began rebuilding the Temple. **Prepared** (Contract) **Stone** (Broken Ground) and **Herod**.
6. The Angel Gabriel appeared to Zachary, and six months later to S. Mary. **Gable**.
4. Birth of John the Baptist and six months later that of Christ. **Cradles**.
3. Archelaus succeeded Herod. **Archil**. *The Vulgar Christian Era begins here.*

A. D.

4. Massacre of the Innocents. **Cradles**.
4. Death of Herod. **Coffin**.
4. Dominions divided between Herod's three sons, **Rods**.
Archelaus, **Lace**. **Antipas**, **Pastry**, and **Philip**, **Flip**.
8. Christ with the doctors in the Temple. **Dr. Templeton**.
- “ **Tiberius emperor**.

14. Caiaphas made high priest. A **Natural Cave** and **Map for exploring**.
26. Pontius Pilate made Procurator of Judea. A **Pointing (Pilot's) Compass** for a **Ship**.
27. John the Baptist began to preach and baptize. A **Baptismal Font** and the **Jordan**.
30. First Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Passed-over Furze**.
31. Second Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Seckle Pears** on the **Ground**.
32. Third Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Trifoliate Plants** and **Trident (Triangle)**.
33. Fourth Passover and Crucifixion. **Passion Flowers** and the **Tree**.
34. Stoning of S. Stephen. First Persecutions and Missions. **First Seeds** and the **Roll (Calendar, Diptych)**.
"Blood of the martyrs—Seed of the Church."
35. Conversion of Saul. **Salt Bushes** and **Flocks**. *They pasture on them in Australia.* (Pricking Thorns and Feet. *"Kick against the pricks."* Damask Rose and Face. *Damascus*.)
- 38-41. Saul in Judea, Arabia, Syria, and Cilicia. The **New Graft (Salt Bush Seed)** among the **Judeans, etc.**—through the **Whole Map** of the **Country**.
- 38-9. S. Peter visited the Churches of Judea, Samaria, and Galilee; **Domestic Plants** and **S. Peter—the Apostle**.
40. Conversion of Cornelius. A **Small Cornice**.
"Beginning of Church at Antioch. A Handy (Calf) Yoke for beginners."
44. Persecution by Herod. Killing of S. James and deliverance of S. Peter. **Jacob's Ladder** and the **Door**.

44. Miserable death of Herod. A **Rotten Rod** in a **Coffin**.
45. Mission to Cyprus and Asia Minor. A **Cypress Staff** (Map) in **Hand**.
- 46-8. Mission to Iconium, Lystra, Derbe, and return to Antioch in Syria. A **Conned-over List** (Map) of the **Cities**—by **S. Paul**.
- “ S. Paul's Vision of the “third Heaven.” A **Glorious Picture** of a **City**.
- “ S. Timothy, his Mother and Grandmother embrace the Christian faith. The **Sacred Scripture** in that **Home** (House). *II. Tim. i: 5; iii: 15.*
- 50-2. First Council—about Meats, *etc.* Threatened schism. **Pagan Meats** and **Council—Scissors**.
- 51-3. Second Missionary journey of S. Paul. **Sedulous Feet** on the **Ground—Grass**.
- 52-4. S. Paul at Athens. **Scandalized Eyes** (Anxious Heart) at the **Images—Incense**.
- 52-4. Arrival of S. Paul at Corinth. **Laboring Hands** with **Needle—Thread** (Tents).
- 54-6. Latter part of S. Paul's second Missionary journey and return to Syria. **Glad Eyes** at the **Sails—Cities** *familiar to him*.
- 54-7. Beginning of S. Paul's third Missionary journey and arrival at Ephesus. **Third Joint** in a *Splint* at **Ephesus**.
- 58-60. End of third Missionary journey and arrival of S. Paul at Jerusalem. The **Tired Feet** of **S. Paul—Thrice-holy City**.
- 58-60. S. Paul before Felix. Left in prison. The **Trembling Heart** of **Felix—Provincial Prison**. (Fabled Phenix and Felix.)

- 60-2. S. Paul before Festus and Agrippa. **Festive Hall—Goblets. Grippe Hospital—Vials.**
- 61-3. S. Paul's arrival at Rome. **Grain (Egyptian) Ship in Port (at Land)—Grain.**
67. SS. Peter and Paul said to have suffered martyrdom towards the end of Nero's reign. **Commemorating Church at Rome.** *Ch. of SS. Peter and Paul.*
68. Probable time of S. John's banishment to Patmos and writing of the Revelation. The **Heavenly City** and **S. John.**
70. **Destroyed Jerusalem.**

ASSIMILATIVE MEMORY; OR,

How to Attend and Never Forget

By Prof. ALPHONSE LOISETTE,
The World-Famed Memory Psychologist.

Complete in One Volume. Endorsed by the Leading
Educators, Professional, Scientific, and Business
Men in all parts of the World.

This remarkable system of Assimilative Memory, which increases the power of natural memory very much in the same proportion as the power of the eye for vision is increased by means of the microscope and telescope, was taught heretofore under the pledge of secrecy, at the fixed price of \$25.00. It is now placed within the reach of all at one-tenth of the original cost. The book was especially prepared as an Instructor by Prof. Loisetete, just before his death.

IT IS A LIVING INSTRUCTOR. NOTE WHAT EMINENT AUTHORITIES SAY.

Dr. Wm. A. Hammond, of Washington, D. C., the great neurological specialist, says: "I consider Professor Loisetete's system to be a *new departure* in the education of the memory, AND OF VERY GREAT VALUE."

Dr. Charles Mercier, Bachelor of Medicine, University of London; F.R.C.S., etc., etc., Author of "The Nervous System and Mind," says: "In theory, it is thoroughly natural, in harmony with the workings of the Mind; *in practise*, it enabled me to commit to memory with *ease and rapidity* matters which were *utterly beyond my power to remember*."

The late *Chief Justice Waite*, U. S. Supreme Court, said: "Learn this System, and you will have the power to command all book-learning, as well as the minutest details of any complicated science."

Wm. Waldorf Astor, of New York and London, Proprietor of the *Pall Mall Gazette*, wrote: "Prof. Loisetete *greatly strengthened my natural memory*."

12mo, 170 pp. Handsomely bound, with photograph and autograph.
Price, \$2.50 net. Post-free.

FUNK & WAGNALLS CO., Publishers, 30 Lafayette Pl., New York.

(See next page.)

(See preceding page.)

A PERFECT MEMORY

Is Invaluable to Every Man or Woman.

Now all may Obtain its Advantages.

A multitude of annoyances and blunders are due to faulty memories. How many losses and vexations big and little are chargeable to "forgots"! In how few cases for instance can one recall the exact words of an important conversation. How much time and other loss would be saved if names, addresses, dates, agreements, appointments, etc., could be instantly remembered. A wonderful system is now placed within easy reach of all by which defective memories may be made perfect.

LOISETTE'S "ASSIMILATIVE MEMORY" HIGHLY ENDORSED.

Prof. Geo. K. Morris, Boston University School of Theology, says, under date of January 13, 1899: "I have received the copy of *Loisette's Assimilative Memory* as ordered. Let me say, some years ago I took *Prof. Loisette's* course by correspondence with some advantage to my memory, especially for figures. Later I took his lectures in his course at the University of Pennsylvania. Hence I hesitated to send for '*Assimilative Memory*,' fearing it might prove to be just what I had received. It gratified me exceedingly to find that it is an entirely new work and a great advance. I prize it highly, and am deriving great profit from the exercises. I deem it the most important work on the subject I have ever seen, and have cordially recommended it. It is constructed on correct principles. No one who will follow the directions of the author can possibly fail to improve his memory."

The late *Richard A. Proctor*, the eminent Astronomer, said: "I have no hesitation in recommending Professor *Loisette's* system to all who are in earnest in wishing to train their memories effectively."

Rev. J. M. Buckley, D.D., Editor *Christian Advocate*, New York, says: "It is of great advantage to a strong memory, and furnishes incalculable aid to a weak one."

Henry Guy Carlton, New York, the Dramatist, says: "I investigated your System to prove its fallacy. I discovered its truth and remained your earnest pupil. Your System is thoroughly new and thoroughly scientific. It teaches concentration; it quickens the perception, and makes the memory active, accurate, and lasting. By your System I find that *mathematical and chemical formulæ, equations, dates, music, and scientific laws* may be rapidly, easily, and permanently fastened in the memory, as well as names, prose, poetry, or conversations."

Prof. H. Keller, New York, the Eminent Magician, known the world over, says: "Your teaching applies to ALL SUBJECTS THAT CAN ENGAGE THE MIND OF MAN. I would particularly commend your System to all speakers, readers, and writers, that they may therefrom always enjoy the *luxury* of never forgetting; and the *comfortable feeling* that they can depend on their memories."

The Book itself is a Living Teacher. To such a teacher, with such a system, *President Judge John Gibson*, of Pennsylvania, wrote: "You have made a great discovery, and you possess the *rarest skill of communicating* to all your pupils the FULL BENEFIT OF THIS DISCOVERY!"

FUNK & WAGNALLS CO., Publishers, 30 Lafayette Pl., New York.

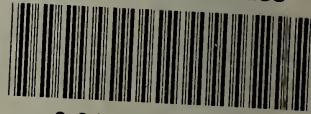
APR 30 1900

Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date: May 2005

PreservationTechnologies
A WORLD LEADER IN PAPER PRESERVATION

111 Thomson Park Drive
Cranberry Township PA 16066
(724) 779-2111

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 014 241 227 5